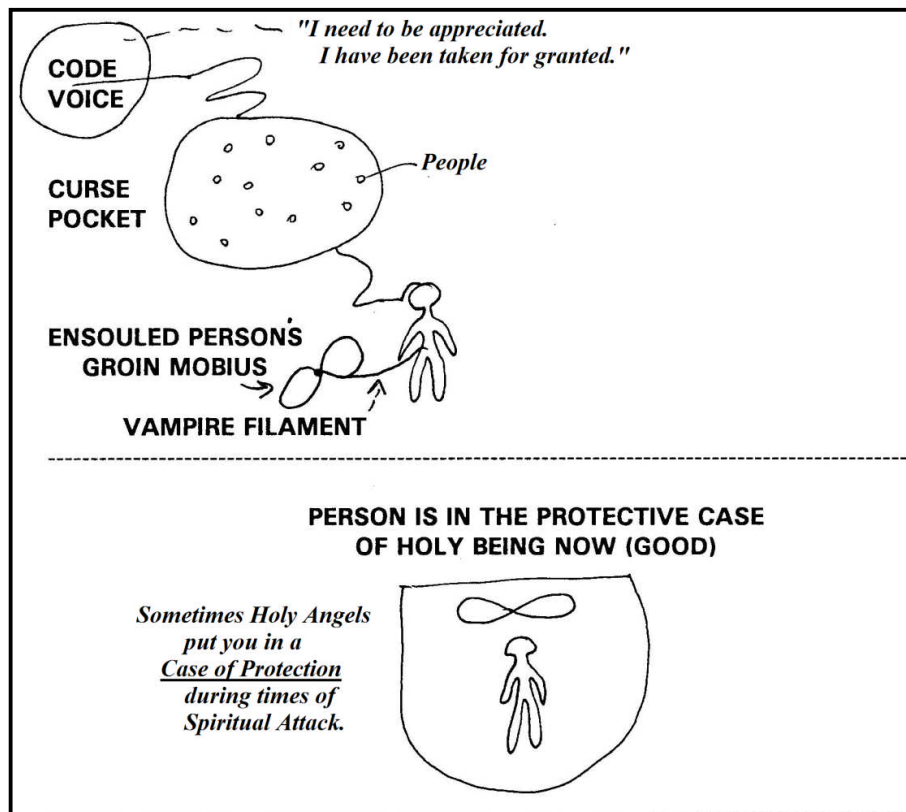


WRITTEN LESSONS
AUDIO TAPES TRANSCRIBED

1995

OCTOBER NOVEMBER DECEMBER



BY ANONYMOUS

*Audio Taped Lectures, Written Lessons and Classes
Given in the United States*

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;

Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;

Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com

Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The Sophia Johanson Library and Press is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By Sophia Johanson Library and Press, Columbia, Missouri

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a "channeled" book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1995 OCTOBER NOVEMBER DECEMBER LESSONS/AUDIO TAPED LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous. Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 2) Please keep in mind that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.
- 3) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.

“Lessons” and “Letters” were composed by Anonymous

“Class Notes” were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

NOTE: Book chapters for Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts IV were written during this time from October 1994 through 1995. “AED IV” was completed with charts in 1995, but it was not published and is not currently in the possession of this library. The book’s contents and charts, however, are (mostly) intact and are presented here as they were originally written.

Contents

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous	2
LESSON OCTOBER 1, 1995: Human Evolution and Layers of Beingness of Greatness	6
<i>Auric Levels Chart</i>	9
LESSON OCTOBER 3, 1995: Manifestations of Spirit.....	10
<i>Pyramid Design excerpted from “A Prophet’s Story”</i>	10
LESSON OCTOBER 5, 1995: Dimensions	13
<i>Directional, Frequency “Spoke” Chart</i>	15
<i>Dimensional Letter Sounds Chart</i>	16
<i>Dimensional Shapes Chart</i>	17
<i>Dimensional Chart Listed</i>	18
<i>Combination Chart: Grid Sounds; Dimension Shapes/Sounds; To Do; Problems; Other</i>	19
LESSON OCTOBER 6, 1995: The Development of Obsession Demons.....	20
LESSON OCTOBER 10, 1995: The Meaning of Evil	24
LESSON OCTOBER 12, 1995: Spirit Life and the Reason for Living	27
<i>Mobius: Position of Power Chart</i>	27
<i>Octaves of Holy Beings/Evil Beings Diagram</i>	29
<i>Body Check Dowsing Chart</i>	30
<i>Spirit Condition; To Do Charts</i>	31
<i>“What is Occurring?” and Holy Counter-Manifestation Charts</i>	32
<i>“What’s Happening I” Chart</i>	33
<i>“What’s Happening II” Chart</i>	34
<i>TO DO Charts</i>	35
<i>Combination Dowsing Charts (two pages)</i>	36
LESSON OCTOBER 15, 1995: Astral Shells and Spiritual Disease	38
<i>Lot’s Door and Lot’s Door Dowsing Chart</i>	40
LESSON OCTOBER 24, 1995: Ten Pyramid Points and 666 Energies	41
CHART (Only) FOR LESSONS OCTOBER 28, 1995.....	44
<i>New Earth Layers of Beingness from “A Prophet’s Story”</i>	44
LESSON OCTOBER 31, 1995: The Discernment of Spirits	45
<i>Evil Trade: Selling Self to Satan Chart</i>	46
<i>Holy Powers/Kundalini Diagrams</i>	47

<i>Key/Lock Diagram</i>	48
<i>Vampire System Link-up Chart and Test the Spirits Scale</i>	49
<i>Ensouled Person Vampired Due to Attachment Diagram</i>	50
<i>Vampire Ether Body “Code” Songs Diagram</i>	51
<i>Curse Pocket and Protective Case Diagrams</i>	52
<i>Animal/Vampire Links and Evil Manifestation Diagrams</i>	53
<i>What to Check for and Prayers</i>	54
<i>Combination Dowsing Chart</i>	55
LESSON NOVEMBER 22, 1995: Thanksgiving during the Tribulations	56
LESSON NOVEMBER 28, 1995: Virtues of Saints, Levels I, II, III	58
<i>Normal Virtues Listed</i>	60
LESSON DECEMBER 3, 1995: The Point of Destruction	61
LESSON DECEMBER 4, 1995: Security Versus Growth	64
AUDIO TAPE #1 Transcribed: DECEMBER 1995 Side A	67
<i>Holy Being Time Chart</i>	68
<i>Pyramid Ten Point of Power and Prana Case Charts</i>	69
<i>Auric Ruptures Chart</i>	70
<i>Combination Dowsing Chart</i>	75
AUDIO TAPE #1 Transcribed: DECEMBER 22, 1995 Side B	76
<i>Gazing; Grabbing; Looking; Diffusing</i>	78
<i>Lot’s Door Chart and explanation</i>	80
<i>Combination Dowsing Charts: Predicting Future/Other (2 pages)</i>	84
AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A	86
AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B	94
AUDIO TAPE #3 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A	100
AUDIO TAPE #3 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B	107
<i>“Changing the Past” Chart</i>	113
AUDIO TAPE #5 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A	114
<i>Movie Reference: “Bullets over Broadway”</i>	118
AUDIO TAPE #5 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B	120
<i>God’s Laws vs Anti-Christ Laws Chart</i>	123
AUDIO TAPE #6 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A	127
AUDIO TAPE #6 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B	134
<i>Grid Sounds and Shapes Chart</i>	135
<i>Key Reasons for Losing Etheric Substance Chart</i>	136
CHARTS (Only) FOR DECEMBER CONFERENCE, 1995	138
<i>Chart Lists (3 pages)</i>	138
<i>Holy Being “Trickery of the Spirit” Chart</i>	141
<i>Combination Dowsing Chart</i>	142
<i>To Make Parallel Time Occur Chart</i>	143
<i>Perceiving and Neutralizing Future Events Chart</i>	144
<i>Destiny is Changing Direction Chart</i>	145
<i>Etheric Dematerialization; Star Powers; Holy Being Time Chart</i>	146
<i>Healing Process; To Do Chart</i>	147
APPENDIX	148
<i>Prayer List; Prayer to Align with Law; St. Michael’s Prayer</i>	148
<i>Lot’s Door Large Chart</i>	151
<i>Holy Powers Chart: Levels of Law Refinement, Frequency, Elevation</i>	152

LESSON OCTOBER 1, 1995: Human Evolution and Layers of Beingness of Greatness

HUMAN EVOLUTION and LAYERS OF BEINGNESS OF GREATNESS

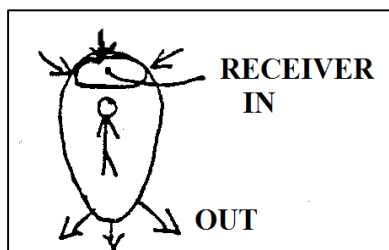
The level of evolution of the human species is measured by the relative numbers of layers of beingness along the Right Hand Path (or Universe) as opposed to the Left-Hand Path (Universe) which exists as anti-matter and is supposed to be separated from the right side. Each level of beingness has its own mysteries to unfold, with different substances added on each octave of beingness. The Octaves of Beingness have components of color, diameter, frequency, waveform, mold pattern type, polarity, gender, relative complexity of pattern...although not all attributes exist in each octave. The higher the octave, the more attributes.

Most humans exist below the fourth level of beingness, unless they have a high level contamination or Grace substance of an intercessor, which brings in a shadow of the other layers of beingness, which can be mistaken for greatness or evil. People who are poorly evolved fear greatness, and that is why they killed Jesus and the saints of old.

Attributes of the levels will be discussed below:

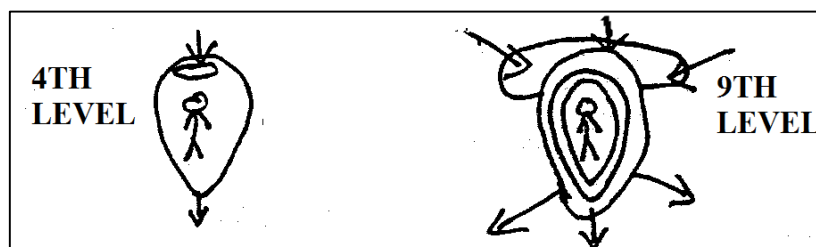
THE NINTH LEVEL CONE OF BEINGNESS on the right side is present in a highly evolved humanoid of the type that would be called super-human, but are really the intended future evolution of the crème de la crème of humanity. This type is of an intercessor who is able to bestow the Rapture Key, and can help lower humans to survive holocausts of epidemics, which are sure to happen unless something changes, and even nuclear fallout, which is the lesser evil.

The ninth level has an aspect of **Color Conductivity** which is seen to the spiritual eye as a luminescence such as an iridescent mercurial sea of light. It is seen through the pineal gland which can be developed as an organ for emanation (frequency/pattern) detection such as dolphins or some other sea creatures have for detecting sonar communications from their species. The **pineal** in a developed person detects far more than sonar/frequency/pattern detectability...it detects colors which are dependent upon the cone type of the individual emanating those colors. For instance, a cone of beingness of a simple man would look like a cored out log and would have one primary color at one end and an opposite color at the other end, similar to a tourmaline stone. The colors vary with the experiences and genetic tendencies of the individual.



The more evolved human would be detected by a more evolved human as having a true cone shape. An even more evolved person who is a spirit/human of the future type aligned with Divine Plan would have a cone that looks like this.

The Receiver at the larger end of shaped auric configuration has an **Hole** like a black hole that is spirit matter into an appropriate shaped in the pattern of a human thereby creating the holographic as a human being.



the egg-
Anti-Light
pulling the
density
form—
pattern seen

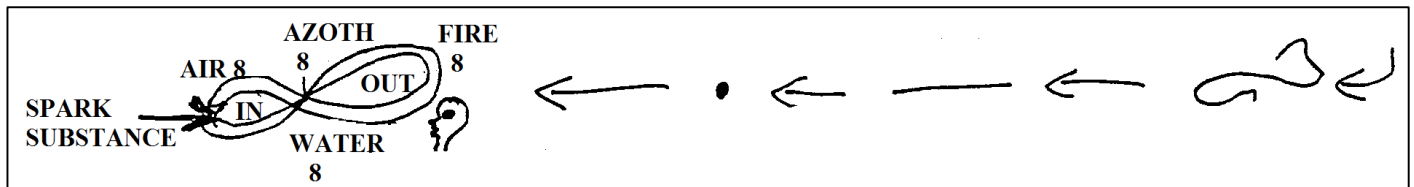
Each level of beingness has its own mold shape that is aligned with health or illness. The egg shape of the fourth shape is a simple egg shape. The ninth egg shape is like the fourth but has overlays of filamentation that produce a matrix of graduating levels of complexity, with the lower levels at the bottom of the auric cocoon.

Keep in mind that the auric cocoon is not a theoretical object, and will someday be seen COMPLETELY with the appropriate headset device, which someday will be worn by doctors to diagnose illnesses, unless the evolved type human is wiped out by the viruses linking them to lower type species.

A **Mobius Coil** is representative of the correct waveform associated with the **EIGHTH LEVEL OF BEINGNESS**.

The yin of a woman should be on the left upper ribbon side when viewed from *below* the Halo, and the opposite for a man. A man should have his yang side on the left, *up* facing, since the left is the receiver side.

Each level of beingness should have a Pineal Link as the Pivotal Point of Reference or else disorder will be present. For instance, if the right ear is a point of reference for the eighth level of beingness, then the person's mold becomes distorted to: ▼

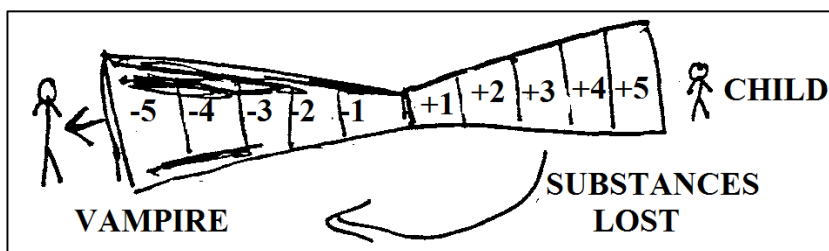


To purify, (See from the right side of drawing to the left side): Bring to a flat line (not a plane) then to a dot, then implode to recycle the components to create a mobius waveform of the **Cosmic Dust Eighth Level Matter** (Air 8, Water 8, Fire 8 and Azoth 8) and **Right-Hand Universe Cosmic Dust Spark of Life Matter** which exists only on the eighth and up levels.

The mobius ribbon is composed of this substance. Mental suffering from base thought of lower evolved people can produce an injury on this level, especially if the thoughts are hostile and carnal.

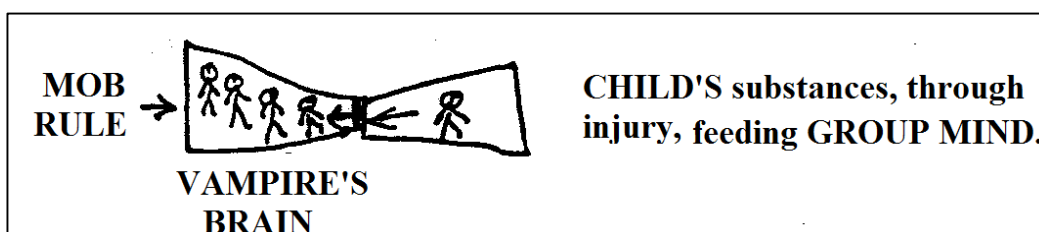
Left-Hand (Black) Spark Material can then cross the “Veil” and produce death energy in the evolved person that may migrate all the way down to the organ systems on Level One and kill the vessel.

Pure prayers and avoiding crowds while being with people who are of a high minded nature will help such an injury to heal. Exorcists often receive injuries to this level, which can produce a psychosis that will depart when the veil heals, and the chaos forces are removed. The only other “healing” is the complete destruction of the eighth level, which is a shame, considering it is the matter of evolution. In evolved children who are with foul adults, this has to be destroyed, because the children become so full of anguish that they may commit suicide. Such a child loses his light, and takes on a spiritually swarthy, seamy appearance to match his foul caretakers. If the child is removed from a foul adult before puberty, he can be healed on this level. From this level arise great scientists and artists.



If base parents are able to tap the high level substances of an evolved child, they are energized and will reflect a **Negative Cone of Beingness Pattern** that is a vampire cone off of the child's right-hand polarity.

In this situation, “Cone” refers to all the different shapes of one person's levels of beingness combined into one illustration/metaphor, with the more complex pattern the larger end.



More than one person can tap off the child's beingness, and so create a “beast” on the left-hand side.

Each person with a tap line anywhere on an evolved person's levels of beingness then becomes of like mind. They could be called an “**Evil Brain**” which is the hologram program of a **Doppelganger Virus**. The more evolved the substances of a Doppelganger Virus Death Brain, the more deadly the doppelganger becomes. In summation, a doppelganger virus has

three or more levels of energy that are anti-life, and the more levels of beingness energy substances that are used---the more deadly the virus to humanity.

The prophecy of Saint John said the Mark of the Beast is the 666; the name of a man. In this case, a man is the composite of a group of people with the same virus that have the same energy source level. There are two ways that the sixth level energies are tapped: from the evolved people who are manifested in evolution up to the sixth level, or from the split time tear in the mega-fabric of the Earth that occurred during the nuclear testing and explosions during World War II. The latter had been healed, but the first type of contamination producing the 666 mind is still being cleared by high level guardians of our planet which serve as overseers of energy sources. Some people would think of them as aliens like the family of Superman of the comic strips, which was based on an allegory that happened when Jesus came to Earth the first time (not the time of crucifixion). He is known as Buddha, but his purpose was to control the creations of the **Mixed-Type Beings** produced from Fallen Spirit Humans and Animal-Man mixing with Nephilim. (The original role of humans was to exist in a type of spirit garden which seemed solid to them, but would look like a mist to you, and to oversee the Earth creatures as a mother watches over her child.) These (Animal man mixed with Nephilim) were not really angels, but have been called fallen angels in some literature. Angels do not normally have free will, but these creatures which became humans as you know them did have free will (at the time of the Fall of Man) and continue to have free will. These humans *should* be Buddhists.

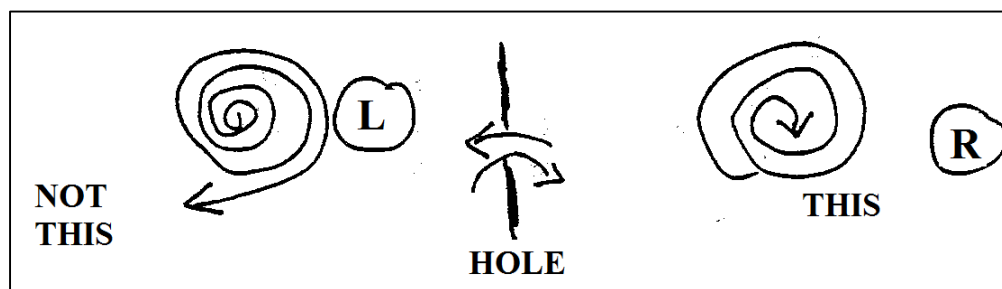
Another type of being was sent later who were not fallen from Grace: the **Sun or Son type**. These humans should *not* be Buddhists. These were able to descend when the Christ Spark was brought to Earth to bridge the gap between God and man. Their role was to repair the veil in the time/space tube of the Earth, to block the beings of chaos from entering the Garden of Earth. The Garden of Eden existed in a high frequency and pattern (the Twelfth Level of Beingness) over Antarctica before the Flood and the North Pole after the Flood.

The pole switch during the Flood was due to the mega-rupture in the veil that produced a herniation on the Seventh Level of the substances that make up the mega-Earth and humans who were developed to the Seventh Level or higher. The **Mega-Rapture** will be heralded by another pole switch back to the original position, once the substances which have herniated to the left side are pushed back to the right side and the veil membrane is healed by the guardians.

The **SEVENTH LEVEL POWERS/SUBSTANCES** are illustrated by a Right Hand Spiral of Fifty-Five Coils which have to do with sounds produced through an auric "instrument" of the appropriate shape and substance. There are variants on this level related to function. For instance, some people are piccolos while others are drums or saxophones. The amount of holy breath that enters the instrument depends upon the evolution within this level of beingness of the individual.

The difficulty in healing the Earth is in the propensity for humans to destroy their most evolved members who have the ability to see the problems in spiritual substance before they manifest in observable to most human type of form. If the transfer of high level substances to the right side is not done over the next few years, then the complete depletion on the right side will produce a vacuum and destruction of matter.

There is supposed to be a fifty-fifty matter composition on the Two Poles/Universes of Manifestation:



The right side is the normal position for this matter for Earth and is depicted as a spiral.

Suns were to be responsible for the transfer of this level of matter and the smaller but similar spirals on the Sixth and Fifth Levels of Manifestation, which is a task that could be

called exorcism, but it exists all the way down to the observable flesh, because the polarity of the form of a human is either of the left hand path or right hand path. The **Sixth Level** has a 31 ring spiral, while the **Fifth Level** has a 12 ring spiral.

People of the Left Hand have a herniation of substances indicative of the Destroyer Type, which is normal in the worlds of Chaos, but not for worlds of the Christ Spark. The left hand worlds have an anti-Christ spark. The anti-Christ forces are deadly to the Earth, because such forces are not in their proper place for an orderly world.

The Right Hand Path, or a person who has been aligned with the Laws of the right hand universe indicates the Path of the Initiate. The normal mechanism for the Initiate is to evolve physically, mentally, and spiritually over time, through the proper use of Desire Substance, Will Substance, and Intend Substances.

The **SIXTH LEVEL OF MANIFESTATION** has a substance known as **Azoth Type Two**, which is a generative force used for the creation of elementals.

The **FIFTH LEVEL OF BEINGNESS** is composed of a substance inducing **Azoth Type One** and cosmic dust molecules of the pattern and frequency represented by a right hand spiral of twelve rings (indicating twelve Virtues), if it is in an Initiate Pattern. And it is a left hand spiral, if in the destroyer pattern (anti-Virtues).

A person on the right hand universe initiate pattern can sometimes be damaged and leak out Virtue substances which feed sorcerers. The use of sexual magic is the most common method to drain an evolved person by the use of generativity force lines, which are a part of this level of beingness. Generativity substance is a holy power that is part of the initiate path but not normally

(End of Page 4)...END OF AVAILABLE TEXT

Auric Levels Chart

CHART FROM 1993:

15	Bear, Gold, snake
14	Bear spark, piccolo mobius thread
Null	Akasha, lion, eyes
13	House, magenta nerve tube, milk
Null	Amber 2
12	Demons, Christ spark
Null	Magenta, violet nerve tube
11	Albumin/astral
Null	Amber
10	Whistle - twin nagual substance, cream, liquid
Null	Orange, dance, mercury nerve tubes
9	Wind - Nagual proper substance, lowest 9th octave - wind echo
Null	Violet
8	Hair, Law layer
Null	White, floor
7	Lymphatic, digestion, food, agni, shell, sea
Null	Blue, green nerve tube, rose
6	Lymphatic, shell, amber, white nerve tube
Null	Green
5	Creation layer, feet, creative gland above head, cry
Null	Mercury, vacuum, Virtue, yellow rose, nagual mind, breath
4	Earth cord, navel, earth cord, fiber
Null	Water, lichen, nagual wind
3	Baby, lower sexual creation, blue nerve tube, sex substance, soma
Null	Air, amber nerve tube
2	Tears from the eye of the soul
Null	Fire, orange nerve tube
1 B	Fabric, cranial nerves, fingers, creation of elementals - good & bad, fantasy, egoic, brow chakra, bone is the upper octave
1 A - Corpse	Fire nerve tube, yellow, tissue, feldspar, air nerve tube, blood, amber, love,
Red	Retro trait, malignant red tube, nipple mask, masks, hakes, clone links, mask virus

The biggest change in each step is the increase in complexity, rather than frequency.

The more refined spiritual realms can only be found by a person who has refined these layers.

Anything between 1 and 13 is within the range of normal human experience.

These categories can be cleared by all soul types if trained.

They could be considered Jacob's Ladder and above that is the realm of the gods.

Below 1 is the range of death. This is where you can find blocks on Jacob's Ladder.

DOWSE FOR:

Missing
Contamination
Missing parts of self
Blocks
Severed Ladder Rungs

From the 13 Null Space and up, Nagual Power is required to clear.

Anything in the Red Category is Satanic. Anything in Red would be Retro or Inverse.

LESSON OCTOBER 3, 1995: Manifestations of Spirit

MANIFESTATIONS OF SPIRIT

Groups of people and individuals create manifestations of differing states of matter without realizing the power they foolishly aim at random. If people understood the dynamics of spirit manifestations into matter, they might be more cautious about their creations.

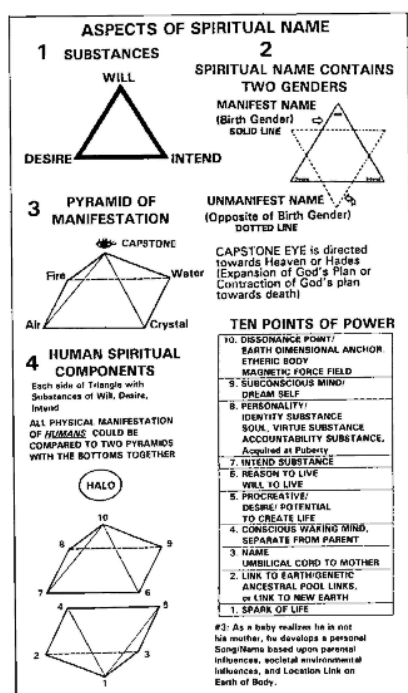
It is possible to consciously bring about a different physical circumstance through the use of correct thought and action if there is not a stronger power of thought and action opposing the desired one. For instance, one man may visualize and go about living the correct lifestyle for physical health and yet if fifty people visualize him dying and set out to kill him then he is likely to not live long. To survive curses requires the victim to be stronger than the curser(s) cumulative power. The power of cursers is accentuated if they have attracted high level fallen beings, which can only be fought by high level holy beings. There are specific Laws about the use of holy beings to bring about protection or succor from attack. Only a person who has enough stored energy from good karma can call down help...for the summoning of high powers requires stored power and goodness in the person seeking aid.

In particular, if a person has been given holy guidance to avoid financial, physical, mental, or spiritual disaster and yet failed to follow that guidance, then he hasn't the right to request more guidance. Avoiding disaster is the most energy efficient way of self-protection, and so man is often warned or led to safety by angels or intercessors; if a man refuses to hear, then he cannot expect to be rescued.

There are times when sudden attack or crisis erupts in which the holy beings will step in to manipulate the outcome so as to protect the innocents who pray rightly. Since many events happen quickly, due to human free will decisions to align with evil, it is often not possible to present a warning. The human brain/body is so dulled by the grid sounds that warnings may not be heard unless screamed, which is not the way of the heavens, in most cases. Polluted human spirits cannot perceive warnings. Foul thoughts and behaviors against Law pollute body and spirit, thereby confusing any holy warnings or causing the guardian angels to be repulsed to such a degree that they cease helping the individual who chooses evil.

30

A PROPHET'S STORY



Pyramid Design excerpted from "A Prophet's Story"

There are different types of manifestations that must be diagrammed differently. However, the one that has brought the most suffering to saints can be represented by the **Two-Pyramid Design** that is used in the former lessons to represent aspects of individual self. If the components of the pyramidal points become evil, then they form lines into hells which then tap any heavenly Grace substance that may be present. It is the struggle between the Heaven Substance/Holy Guardians and the Hell Substances/Beings that provides most of your mental and physical suffering. Often, when people just give up the battle so as to be evil, they become quite happy and have more energy than ever before. They often still mouth the right words about God and so forth, but their strange euphoria gives them away to the seer. As long as man is on the old Earth, he will be facing darkness, and so experience the pain of battle, unless he gives up to darkness.

A man who gives up may superficially appear to be more holy, more subservient, humble, full of pious phrases. And yet...he looks as though he is hiding his eyes if you should think the holy name of Jesus while staring at him head-on. Do not be fooled by superficial appearances of holiness or evil. The use of language to draw out demons may make the exorcist appear evil to the onlooker. An exorcist may use foul words, cruel-sounding humor, or strange behavior to draw out demons. Even so, the intention of an exorcist is to bring about purity; it is not to vent hatred through speech or action. The intention of a pious-appearing man who has given up his soul is always to defile and destroy, and yet his actions and words belie his intentions. He often has round-about speech that is cunning and superficially full

of adoration for God, all the while resisting the Divine Plan. If a man's heart is pure, he can appear to resonate with any evil, and yet pull out of it suddenly...with a smile of victory. For indeed, to be an exorcist means that you must fool the spirits of evil...entice them, and then pounce on them with the fury of God. To do so requires that there be no real evil in the heart of the exorcist, or he will stick to the evil that he loves, and it will devour him.

Truly, if a man be unselfish, lacking in greed or carnality, and if he has true love for God's plan above all else...there is no power in hell that can destroy him. How does one become unselfish, generous, and aligned with Holy Spirit rather than form? By monitoring every thought, every word, and every act for evidence of personal evil...that's how. "I've got right to have this...to do that..." are often the mental phrases that link you to personal evil and invite major evil.

If a man allows floating evil to enter his mind or body, then his individual pyramid system becomes evil, and so fractures its components to feed the hounds of hells. He sells more than his soul to the devil; he sells his heart and mind and body. We are at a time in the destiny of humanity when such sales are common, and are payments made upon a house in hell...with every act and thought. If a lot of people sell themselves for the same outcome, they form a group of partial resonators that can be quite evil, since synergy is built. All the components of the pyramid systems of all the people who desire the same thing tend to bond together in huge systems of evil.

The people who are in holy synergy groups tend to remain intact in their pyramidal systems, for holy synergy is formed by people who are individually powerful striving together for a holy outcome. People who are splintered, having sold components of themselves to satan, have no personal power but merely are used as shells for evil beings who work in tandem with other evil beings for a shared desired outcome. The outcome they desire is always destruction of holiness, although the people in such groups think they need more money, sex, romance, power, or glory. Holy people know that they need to be pure so as to hear and see the path of God before them: that is their *need*. They need God, or they feel angst. Evil people feel angst if they cannot ingest other people's power, money, bodies. Holy people feel successful and inner-directed, even in the face of great struggle, whereas evil people feel frustrated, full of rage, and controlled by other people that they hate. Their success is measured by how important they appear to others.

True wealth is the quiet assurance that God's will is being done in your life; it is the joy of divine Trust and Love. Only a man who loves unselfishly can Trust. That is because a selfish man is untrustworthy, while a loving person is trustworthy. Being trustworthy does not mean that you have to keep every drunken promise you ever made in your reckless early life. Being trustworthy means that you can be expected to obey Law and move toward Virtues in such a way so that other holy people find comfort in your steadfast nature. Holy people are consistent in a very deep way, in that they always operate within the Plan of God...and yet they may appear confusing and contradictory in superficial physical appearances. That is because the Plan of God requires fluidity on the physical plane, so as not to make a graven image of what YOU think God is like or requires of you. God cannot be understood except with spirit eyes and ears. The coarse physical brain may understand the letter of the Law, but the elemental personality substance of spirit must decipher the spirit of the law.

The obvious personality is actually a component of the Dimensional Right-Left-Communicative Substances that are contained in the boundaries of a personality framework case. If that case is wobbly, the person's aura swells up and engulfs adjacent evil. This tendency to balloon out of shape is due to the habit of trying to merge with other people out of a neediness---which is always present in a person who hates. People who truly love others don't tend to squirt dimensional communicative substance out of their eyes in attempts to grab other people. People who truly love others tend to love themselves as well, and so hold in their power rather than squirt it to other people

The Spirit Personality is different than the physical dimensional personality. It is the seat of desire, intend, and will substances and can be represented by a triangle within the circle container. All spirit personality disorders are due to satanic desires, willful decisions to act against Law, and intention to buck the holy Plan of God to get what you want. Spiritual personality disintegration is reflected in a person who has devil advocate thoughts and speech, whose body and mind are focused upon sex and money/things, and who feels hatred for any person. In Truth, you can endure tremendous slights from outrageously evil people without hate...if you are confident of your Love for God and Trust he will deliver you from evil if you are worthy.

Many people think they suffer because they are saints, and yet they suffer because they resist becoming saints. Deep in the core of a saint is joy...deep and abiding...in the face of any horror. A saint measures his success by his impeccability of alignment with Law and Virtues in body, mind and soul. In his success, he finds joy...no matter what the external horrors may be that loom ahead.

God does not wipe the butt of people who cry out to him after a lifetime of evil. Grace is not easily understood; it follows Laws just as karma does. It is not handed out on street corners like a sandwich to the homeless. In order to understand the Laws of Grace, you must first understand the Laws of Karma. Yes, there are Laws within Laws. Mysteries and octaves of meaning are within the sub-Laws, and contain paradoxes not easily translated which are perfectly orderly.

The Laws of Karma will be explained in the next book in great detail. It is sufficient that the charts on karma be studied, with the concept of sins of omission and commission incorporated. It is entirely possible to have massive negative karma from both omission and commission regarding the same incident of evil choice. For instance, you may say something to a person that leads them to spiritual error (commission) and yet omit to tell them something that would lead them to holiness that you knew would counter-balance your error (omission).

Your body reflects your spiritual personality decisions. Anytime your lower personality weakens, you can be sure that your spirit personality has become deviant. The dimensions can be dowsed on the True God Scale to evaluate body/mind holiness which is down line from spirit holiness.

When it comes right down to it, a man chooses every day whether to be holy or evil. If he evaluates himself based upon past success or failure, then he is just making excuses to not be holy today. Or, if he just throws up his hands, saying that he knows he is just a worthless scumbag, he is really saying he wants to be his own god and is just too lazy to be holy today.

Being holy must become a habit that replaces evil habits of thought, emotions, speech, and action. If you start every day new with a prayer, and end every day with holy thoughts/actions, then you will steadily become more holy. If you are in the habit of waking up with thoughts of hate, perversity, or depression/(hate inward) then you must decide to quit indulging...if you want to garner any personal power of holiness. If you are in the habit of ending each day with a sense of "I've had a tough day. I have a right to think, feel, act anyway I want" then you are indulging in habits that must be broken lest you allow your spirit to be devoured by the selfish spirits that whisper such thoughts to ready ears.

Obsessions are merely the meals of demons, and the obsession vortices are merely the piranhas swirling the bloody waters of dying souls. God has been merciful to all humans, and yet his mercy may appear cruel at times when people don't get what they think they need.

We must trust that God knows what we need. If a man keeps his spirit pure...he has all he needs or wants. The rest, the physical stuff, is all gratis, after the fact of spirit. A holy man gives thanks for his abundance...all the while realizing it is the spirit of abundance that helps him to manifest what he needs to fulfill God's plan on earth.

More later on these topics.

10-3-95

LESSON OCTOBER 5, 1995: Dimensions

DIMENSIONS

Dimensions should be evaluated from both a **sound** and **shape** perspective. The previous dimensional symbols that were given to you illustrate the shape aspect. Think of the shape aspect as the musical instrument, and the illustrations of sound given today as the breath that goes through those instruments to produce a sound. In many ways it is easier to detect disorders by focusing on the sound of what is correct or incorrect according to the plan of God than on the shape. The

Grid Sounds Illustrations (*See "1995 September"*) are helpful to detect when you are resonating with evil anti-Christ sounds in the environment. Therefore, use the three different types of illustrations for your clearing. Just dowsing over them while praying to detect disorder that leads you away from Divine Plan. Then, you may need to freeze, drown, burn, blast with Intend, Will, or Holy Desire to eliminate such disorders. In some cases, you must pray for help. Milking disorders out of the eyes into fire or water still works. (*All charts are at the end of lesson*)

I have found that all disorders can be traced

To a time of day,
A place on the earth globe,
A body part,
A particular high or low abnormal frequency,
A pattern such as those given to you in the three sets of illustrations,
And a spiritual weakness (i.e. Soul Blocks Charts)

If you truly want to be powerful and free, then you should practice raising and lowering your brain frequency as you check the list. If you hit on a dowsing response, then check to see whether to raise or lower your frequency, and then direct all your power and holiness to dissolve the disorder.

There are certain code terms that help you to understand the disorder:

Locks are yin receptors of dark forces present in males and females.

Keys are yang receptors and senders of disorders present in both males and females.

All manifestations of evil into form require at least one lock and one key.

Doors: Each lock and key is associated with a Face of Evil which I call a Door.

Evil House: Each door is associated with an Evil House which is a *container* for an evil being incarnate.

Do: It is possible to check the percentage that a person has become a **Complete House** for an evil being.

Houses require the lumber of energy sources. One of the primary sources of lumber has been old Sun soul stumps, which have been present since most of the souls died or were replaced by other types of souls more readily useable in the New Heaven. The House Pattern Blueprint can be in several people as holograms of the person who has a Full House (Asura incarnate). Be sure to look out for Holograms.

Each broken Sun Souls Stump belongs to a particular hell, or it would have been put into compost to be traded out for a new soul type.

TO DO: By focusing on the:

Earth Location;
Body Part;
Time of Day;
Dimensional Sound and Shape Symbols;
Grid Symbols,

You can blast a stump into its hell and free yourself. Many people's stumps have floated out on other people.

The reason we have had a lot of trouble is that Sun souls associated with this group had a **Grace Overlay** that became a type of Ghost in people who went bad, and under that ghost were down-line desire demons and demons and devils' curse sacks, along with other problems.

➤ The worst was the Grace Substance Cores which were batteries for the Asuras. They connect to soul stumps.

➤ Associated with those are Antichrist Vector Demons that get on your magnetic field, make you itch all over and feel like you are full of worms or have back aches. You find these in crowds a lot.

➤ In crowds, you will also find "Evil Cords to Lot's Door".

I hope to explain these more completely later.

I found that each of us had Dimensional Weaknesses associated with times of day, which could be your birth time. If you fed that weakness, it went from being a weakness for one hour to two hours and so on until it was 24 hours a day. Try to be spiritually cautious during the hours of vulnerability. "A": 4pm till 6pm; "C": 2am to 6am and 8pm till 2am; "B": 6pm to 4am. It seems your windows have widened too far, and we must pray about that. It is due to some kind of mental emotional or physical habit that you feel is good and in your interest. Pray tonight for understanding about it so that you close your windows of weakness completely. Usually (this occurs) over time.

More on this later. I am looking out for you.

Review Chart List

Dimensional Sound (breath aspect)

Dimensional Shape (musical instrument) or

Grid (resonating with evil anti-Christ sounds in environment):

Check/Code Terms:

Correct for Plan of God.....Not correct

"Locks" (Yin receptors of disorder)

"Keys" (Yang receptors and senders of disorder)

All manifestations into form require at least one lock and one key

➤**"Door": "Face of Evil"** associated with lock and key

➤**"Evil House"**: container for an Evil Being incarnate. (Check percentage of person as a container for a "Complete House" for an evil being). Houses require lumber of energy sources: Old Sun soul stumps associated with a particular hell.

➤**"House Pattern Blueprint"**: Hologram of the person who has a full house (can be in several people as holograms).

➤**"Full House"** Asura incarnate (check for holograms)

Problems:

Stumps floating onto other people/self

Grace Overlay that became a type of Ghost (and underneath...

Down Line Desire Demons

Demons and Devils curse sacks

Grace Substance Core (batteries for Asura connected to soul stumps) associated with:

Antichrist vector demons (in magnetic field –itchy/wormy/back ache often in crowds)

Evil cords to Lot's door: (also in crowds)

Dimensional weaknesses associated with times of day: (associated with Birth time) Check:

Feeding weakness (increasing hours of vulnerability)

Windows widening too far

Mental...Emotional...or Physical habit (that you feel is good and in your interest)

DO: Pray for understanding so as to close the windows of weakness completely (usually over time)

DOWSE:

1) Time of day

2) Place on the Earth Globe

3) Body part

4) High/Low Abnormal Frequency (100-----:-----0 0-----:-----100) (See Spoke Chart next page)

(N...E...S...W...Up...Down...In...Out...Other)

RAISE/LOWER FREQUENCY (practice this) Left/Right/Center/Fallen Being/Circle)

5) Dissolve disorder with all your power and holiness

ALSO DO:

Pray to detect disorder that leads you away from Divine Plan

Freeze/Drown/Burn/Blast with Intend, Will or Holy Desire

Pray for help to remove

Put into compost

Milk disorders from eyes to fire or water (other)

Directional, Frequency "Spoke" Chart

ASK FOR:

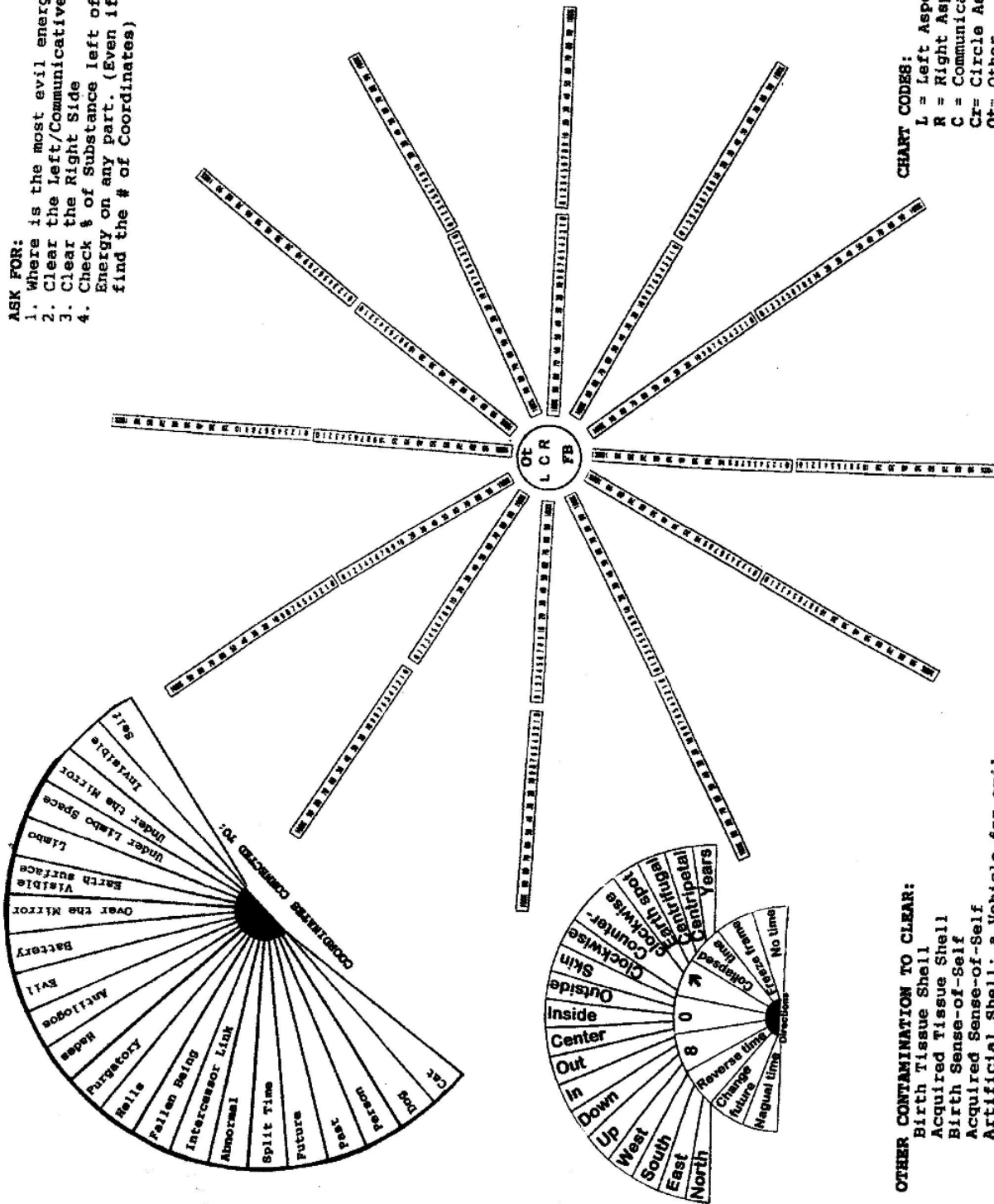
1. Where is the most evil energy in sight?
2. Clear the Left/Communicative Side
3. Clear the Right Side
4. Check % of Substance left of Dark Force Energy on any part. (Even if you can't find the # of Coordinates)

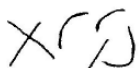
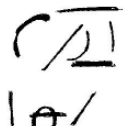
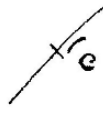
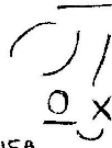
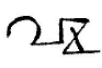
CHART CODES:

- L = Left Aspect
- R = Right Aspect
- C = Communication Aspect
- Cr = Circle Aspect
- Ot = Other
- FB = Fallen Being

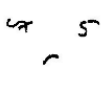
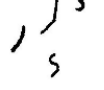
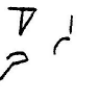
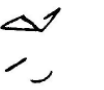
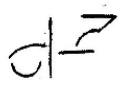
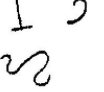
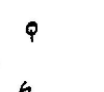
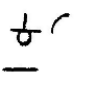
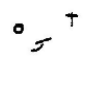
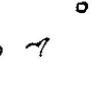
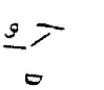
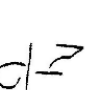
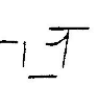
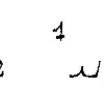
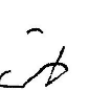
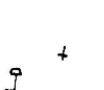
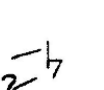
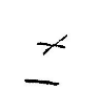
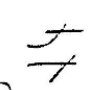
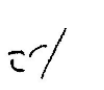
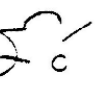
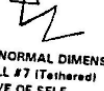
OTHER CONTAMINATION TO CLEAR:

- Birth Tissue Shell
- Acquired Tissue Shell
- Birth Sense-of-Self
- Acquired Sense-of-Self
- Artificial Shell: a Vehicle for evil



					DIMENSIONAL LETTER SOUNDS <i>Check Frequency (Higher or Lower)</i>
1.	2.	2B.	3.	3B.	
					EARTH LOCATION BODY PARTS
4.	4B.	5.	5B.	6.	
					PRAYER FOR CORRECTION
6B.	6C.	7.	8.	9.	
					
between 9 and 10	10.	11.	12.	13.	
					
13C.	15.	16.	17.	13B.	
					
13D.	15B.	16B.	18.	19.	
					
14.	20.	21.	21B.	22.	
				DUE TO INJURY UNMANIFEST 26B Not ready to Draw yet.	
23.	24.	25.	26.		
				FORBIDDEN TO KNOW	
27.	28.	29.	30.	31.	

1. Remove Evil Dimensions Keys & Locks
2. Close the evil doors (Direct or Indirect)
3. Destroy what came through the evil doors (Demons, Devils)

					
	1ST	2ND	3RD	4TH	5TH
					
	6TH	7TH	8TH	9TH	10TH
					
ABNORMAL DIMENSION HOLY WILL	11TH	12TH	13TH	14TH	15TH
					
ANTI-CHRIST #2 DIMENSION	16TH	17TH	18TH	19TH	20TH
					
ANTI-CHRIST #1 DIMENSION	21ST	22ND	23RD	24TH	25TH
					
HELL UNDERGROUND #7 DIMENSION LOVE OF MONEY: OWN THINGS OR PEOPLE: DEVOUR	26TH	27TH	28TH	29TH	30TH
					
ANTI-CHRIST VECTOR DIMENSION	31ST	ABNORMAL DIMENSION PARALLEL WORLD HELL "BODY IS GOD"	ABNORMAL DIMENSION SPLIT TIME EVIL HATRED FOR PLAN	ABNORMAL DIMENSION HOLY SAINT: DIVINE LOVE	FUTURE EVIL HUMANOID DIMENSION "HATE FOR VIRTUES"
					
ANTI-CHRIST #3 DIMENSION	ABNORMAL DIMENSION EVIL #4 ANTI CHRIST	ABNORMAL DIMENSION HOLY PATIENCE	ABNORMAL DIMENSION HELL #7 (Teihared) LOVE OF SELF	ABNORMAL DIMENSION EVIL SEXUAL ROMANTIC OBSESSION PARALLEL WORLD	ABNORMAL DIMENSION HADES: "HATE IS LOVE"

DIMENSION SHAPES

DIMENSIONS CHART

PRE-PRE-ONE GOD DIMENSION; the Lightning present only in Divine Intervention Manifestations.

PRE-ONE ENTRY; is present on the Right side only. It is represented by a Square plus a Triangle which equals the Star of David dynamics. It is the Doorway to Higher Powers, good or evil.

1 = YIN Catalyst on Right, Yin Ether Tank association and Mother Genetic Link

2 = YANG Catalyst on Right, Yang Ether Tank Association with Father Genetic Link

- 1 (R/L) Parallel Time Plane, Ether Tank Associated-
- 2 (R/L) Parallel Time Plane, Ether Tank Associated
- 3 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalysts on R/L): Generosity of Spirit Link
- 4 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Identity Link
- 5 (R/L) Low Ether Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Joy of Living Link
- 6 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Larynx
- 7 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Sinuses
- 8 (R/L) Thought-Emotion Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Oculomotor Nerve
- 9 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Breath Communicative Substance
- 10 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Awareness of Individual Mind
- 11 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Personality substances (9)
- 12 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Hells, Hades or Heaven Link
- 13 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Regeneration Pools Link
- 14 (R/L) Sexual Causes Plane (plus 1-2 catalyst on R/L): Earth's Etheric Vitality Container Link
- 15 R Ability to Act on Decisions
- 15 L Awareness of LAW between Cells
- 16 R Integration of Moral Concepts
- 16 L Earth NOW Spot Connection
- 17 R Personality Strength From acting within Moral Framework
- 17 L ME Template
- 18 R Tailbone and Sexual Function
- 18 L God Concept and Divine Link; if Congruent with Truth
- 19 R Generativity Core; ability to use Creativity for good or evil purpose
- 19 L Joy of Living Substance Component; linked to Generativity Core
- 20 R Pivotal Point Connection; auric Boundaries Defined
- 20 L Tissue Consciousness of Other People's Emanations
- 21 R. Sense of Individual "ME" within social context
- 21 L Guardian Angel Link
- 22 R Link to Ancestral Genetic Pool Patterns
- 22 L Link to Individual Spiritual Past Lives Imprint Patterns
- 23 R Reptilian Brain Link: Gender Identity
- 23 L Communication among components of Identity: Soul (Triangle), ME (Circle), Tissue (Five pointed Star)
- 24 R Accessory Nerve Link; desire to submit to Divine Plan.
- 24 L Auric Cocoon; opening mechanism during orgasm or death
- 25 R Desire to recognize Virtue
- 25 L Presence of Life Spark
- 26 R Desire to care about the well being of other creatures
- 26 L Individual Etheric Body in ensouled (in the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 27 R Desire to Pray
- 28 L Soul Drops of Life (In the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 29 R Desire to retain a Soul
- 29 L Soul (in the soul-less: Death Shadow)
- 30 R Desire to Know God
- 30 L Soul Trinity Consciousness (In the soul-less: Death Shadow only)

#31: EXIT FROM WORLDS; present only on the Left Side: Sleep, Dreams, Tongue Tip.

At the Death Exit, a person as a Cosmic Thought is forgotten by God. Only Holiness is allowed to LIVE.
(Sorcerers avoid the Exit.)

Combination Chart: Grid Sounds; Dimension Shapes/Sounds; To Do; Problems; Other

[illegible]

LESSON OCTOBER 6, 1995: The Development of Obsession Demons

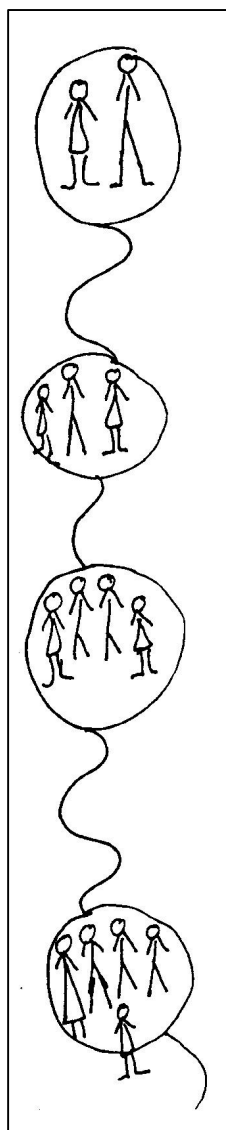
THE DEVELOPMENT OF OBSESSION DEMONS

Obsession demons first start with the exposure of the person to an obsessed person who has a demon or through the primary route of a person deciding to be obsessed about something or someone.

Obsessions can be about food, other substances, money, safety, love/romance, sex, murder/ revenge or other topics. If a person feeds the obsession demon or the primary obsession energy before it becomes a demon, then the obsession always produces destructive forces that drain him of his energy.

Obsessions can be fed energies from the release of personality substances that burn in hatred or passion. They can be fed soul energies when a person tries to use his soul force to get what he wants. They can be fed generative energies if a person has decided to sexually go against proper behavior within Law.

In order to show you how insidiously obsessions can develop, I will walk through an obsession of a person who is now clear but who suffered aspects of the obsession for most of her life. I will state incidents surrounding the obsession development to give you an idea of how seemingly unrelated incidents can be linked to the same obsession development.

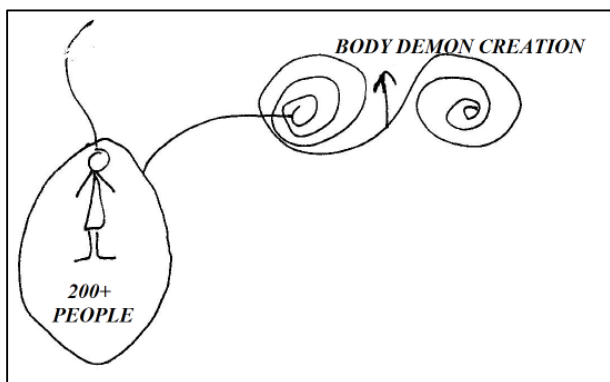


AGE SEVEN: Child is exposed to her father's obsession demon that has the program of wanting to devour other people for his own advantage. On the surface, he appeared meek and hen-pecked, but he was a controller who had other people around to use for his own desires. Money is the way he controlled people to get them to love him. He had a "Family is God" false program that fed his "Food is Love" program from childhood exposure to obsession demons. He extended this to "Punish Others with Drink/Gluttony/Doing What I Want When I Want to Do It" program. The child began to mimic her father by linking hatred for authority with eating large amounts of food whenever she was depressed.

ADULTHOOD BEST FRIEND RELATIONSHIP: Her best friend had a "Food is Love" program that reinforced the earlier obsession

ADULTHOOD ROMANCE/LOVE RELATIONSHIP: Her lover was a man who had a "Devour Others for What You Want" program that reinforced her food obsession. He devoured others by mental/physical intimidation and had little love for anyone. He was a user, but she found this attractive, since it reminded her of her father, even though her father seemed to be profoundly loving. Her father was an unmanifest User and her lover was a manifest User/Devourer of other.

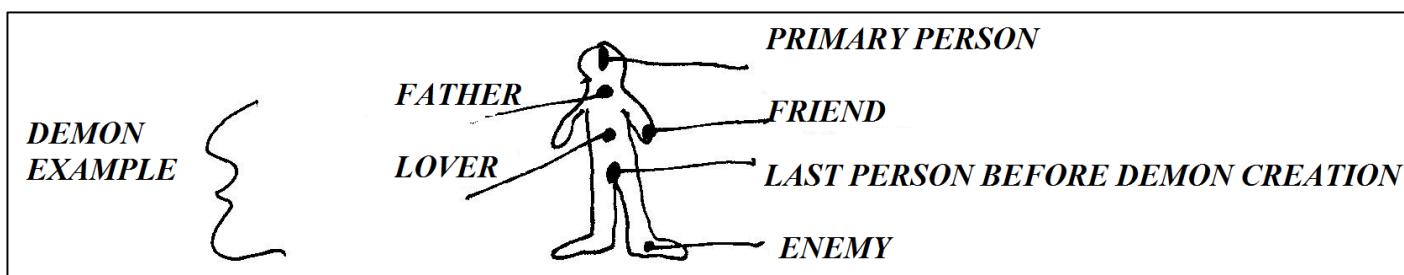
HATRED THROUGH JEALOUSY FEMALE RELATIONSHIP: She began to hate an adult female that seemed to be in her way of happiness. This female was thin and had a food obsession that stated "Withhold Food to Punish People" which is one anorexia program. She went through a time of starving herself while traveling to punish herself for her own hate which seemed to devour her happiness.



SPIRITUAL AWAKENING LINKED TO FOOD:

She joined a spiritual community that had the food obsession “Food is Spirit” with a mega-demon composed to over 200 linked people. She began to evaluate other people through their food habits, and yet still found herself gorging and hating herself. Her links with the mega-group made her think that she was spiritually unworthy, even though she struggled very hard to serve God. She fell into depressions which alternated with the urge to hate other people and punish them or devour them in some way. All of the obsession aspects from each of the above people culminated into a major obsession which she fed.

When obsessions are fed by bodily and mental actions, they form a resistance to Divine Plan that may produce a polarity spark which can be used by dark forces to create a demon life. An obsession demon contains many people within it, in most cases, because each person linked together in partial resonance to form a type of synergy group.



The most recent person who added to the synergy group before the demon spark erupted is the most powerfully linked. It is like the demon groin, while other people in the group are in different body locations. The whole demon lives in the brain of the person who provided the final spark of spiritual resistance. These demons are very disabling, since they provide disorder pathways from all the people with the shared obsession.

Obsessions, such as this one, can appear in different forms, but all be the same obsession. Desire to devour another person sexually/romantically/through murder is the same thing as a food obsession. It just takes on another face. That doesn’t mean that anyone who craves chocolate wants to kill somebody. There are octaves of evil in every obsession that will not manifest a demon unless it has reached a severe link to hate. For that reason, people with obsessions often link hate with the performance of the obsession ritual. The demon that results from the hate spark will be perceived as if the creator has power and so loves himself for being powerful.

Every human being is creative, unless they are stopped from such creativity by holy powers. The creation of obsession demons of sexuality is a dangerous thing to do, because they always become destroyers. The creation of food demons takes more time than creation of sexual demons, but does wear a person down and uses up his energy and time. The conservation of time and energy is the most important rule to follow if you want to be a servant of God. To use even five minutes a day to feed an obsession is a dangerous practice, for that five minutes will turn into ten minutes, and then an hour, and then a full day.

Obsessed people often think they can spot obsessions in other people, but seldom can see it in themselves. **The most insidious obsession is one that is unmanifest.** For instance, if a person has a food obsession and yet constantly is concerned about his dietary health, then he appears to be without an obsession. The obsessions can be revealed by his repulsion or attraction to food under times of stress or during a social setting while he observes others eating or drinking. I have often provoked these obsessions to be revealed in students, so as to grab the demons that are associated. The problem is that a person can rebuild an obsession just out of the habit of thought and act even without a demon or obsession link to another person.

The way to recover from obsessions is to first identify them.

- Destroy all Sun Soul Stump living possessions in you (see yesterday's lesson).
- Remove all coordinates to all people who are in a demon body.
- You can look at a body parts illustration and dowse for coordinates, as though you are looking at the demons(s) with which you are linked to other people.
- Blast the Demon Core in the demon groin while praying earnestly for deliverance from obsessions.
- Then, identify what thought is present by habit before you reinforce an obsession.
- When that thought returns, realize it is the ghost of the Sun Stump possessions that must be removed....talking to you.
- Refuse to listen to it, and pray that the Guardian Angels destroy the ghost.
- Realize that the Earth is full of people with obsession demons that walk around and whisper for you to feed them energy.

If you decide to be pure, you can get to the point where you no longer are tormented by the obsession demons. They will leave you alone if you begin to pray when they begin to whisper. If you do not repulse your Guardian Angels by feeding/inviting demons and ghosts, then they will answer your prayers for deliverance. Praying with great desire upon awakening and before preparing for bed will help you to not be tormented during your sleep. Many people fall asunder during the night hours because their bodies shift back to the comfortable resonance of their old ways of thinking/feeling...which is usually one embracing obsessions of some kind.

All obsessions are deadly to the soul. For instance, an obsession about "Family is God" produces a demon readily in a person who chooses to sit around and chat with a family member instead of doing his holy clearing work or service. Anytime a person is considered more important than God's service and purification of the self, then an obsession demon can spring from the polarity shock spark. Going against what one truly knows is most holy in behavior and thought produce a great shock to the spiritual system. For that reason, a more evolved person is more likely to produce obsession demons, since more polarity is present to produce more sparks of friction between the soul holiness and the mind/body evil.

The path to purity is one that must be won by a person who is steadfast, consistent, and pure in intention. You cannot decide to be your own god one day and then expect the heavens to come running should you pray the next day. Purity is largely measured by constancy of intention and action toward increasing refinement of body/mind/soul. An evil body cannot support a holy soul, or any soul at all. One's body becomes evil when it responds to thoughts in such a way as to go against what it knows as True. The more often you give in to evil thoughts, the more readily they return. The peculiar pitfall that one must face in order to recognize the evil in oneself is that a euphoria/sense of well-being is *not* the standard with which to judge your alignment with God. Often when an obsession demon is fed by you, you will feel a surge of self-pride and a sense of personal power. That is the payment from hell. There will come a time, in such a case, that the demon has devoured all of you and so no longer pays you any joy in return for your substances.

The end of the line for obsessions is that a time is reached when they lose all happiness associated with them. The food loses its flavor, the drink no longer produces euphoria, the sexual act no longer can be performed with any orgasmic satisfaction, the hate no longer gives you a rush, the love/romance now becomes bitter to the heart, the desire for revenge no longer brings with it a giddy joy, the attainment or hoarding of things, money no longer makes you feel safe, the family times together seem more painful than joyful, the desire for power becomes a fear of being devoured, and the need to control other people and situations becomes a sense that you are being controlled by others making you a victim.

How does one live in a world such as ours without forming obsessions/false god programs? First of all, if you think of yourself as a person within God's family who must submit to the Laws relating to Desire/Intend/Will substance usage, then you will not waste your forces on obsession formation. The amount of substances of power that one has is proportionate to what you know is true. Therefore, no one is a victim of obsessions. You gain obsession links by desiring comfort of the old ways of your past self rather than obeying the Law of Change so as to move toward sainthood.

What is holy behavior to an animal man in a pack is not holy behavior to a saint. A lowly developed man must develop socially within a pack, and then he should learn the lower virtues about caring for other people as much as for himself. When he has learned such Virtues he can learn about loving God more than socialization, and about caring for people's souls more than their bodies. He should learn about caring about other people's packs just as much as he cares for his own pack/family. As a man grows spiritually, he expands each Virtue until it reaches Godliness. Within each expanded Virtue are all the lower Virtues unmanifest. The highest Virtue octave should be manifest in a man, for him to avoid obsessions. Obsessions occur in a man who retreats to a lower level of spiritual development along a line of Virtue.

Obsessed people defend their behaviors and thoughts as normal, because they compare them to lowly developed people's ideas of normalcy. The rules for a person who intersects Divine Power are far more strict than those of a lower man.

A man who has intersected power cannot go backward in Virtue development without becoming destroyed in trying to do so. On some level, each person who has intersected Divine Power knows that, and so rages inside himself, should he desire to retreat. Once a person has prayed to cross the line toward a path of sainthood, he cannot retreat from that line without self-destruction. It is the only safeguard in the heavens against the development of evil sorcerers.

Look upon this knowledge not as a reason to fear knowledge, but as an opportunity to understand the saint path so as to help humanity during the dark times upon us. An unselfish man does not fear the fact that he has crossed the threshold to higher teachings; he rejoices that he might become purified and so serve Christ. Only a selfishly obsessed person whines about his discomfort of purification. A person who embraces the holy path is joyful, even in times of stress.

LESSON OCTOBER 10, 1995: The Meaning of Evil

THE MEANING OF EVIL

All that a man intends, wills, or desires accumulates to form a mass of good or evil...not on a continuum, as most people think. A man is not part good or part evil for he who breaks himself against part of the Law breaks himself completely against the Law.

How does a man redeem himself after he has chosen to go against what he knows is true (rather than his chosen beliefs)? He must make a bold statement to take a twist or turn in the road that he has chosen, so as to choose another road. As the twig is bent, so grows the tree.

He cannot choose to drag a few Virtues on the road of denial of God's Laws. He must abandon the road, and wallow in the ditches of penance a bit, so as to begin to crawl back to the fork in the road where he chose wrongly.

Good is never stacked upon a putrid center of evil. And a Good center never piles upon it rot. So must a man be; he must let his fruits reflect the tree and let the tree reflect the roots of his being. If a man is truly rooted in God then he will not think or act in a way as to go against Law. Do not be fooled to think that I mean superficial actions such as those used by a teacher to snare a student into understanding the mysteries of the veils of wondrous manifestation, which can appear as anything or nothing at all. The reason that a teacher shifts the form of appearance or teaching is to make the student understand octaves of Law; it is not to break Laws. Higher Laws supersede lower Laws; a master commands that which is below him and obeys that which is above him.

When Jesus broke the bread and fishes so as to feed the crowd, it could have been interpreted as an act that defied the Law of Cause and Effect. Indeed, the people in the crowd should have brought their own lunches or borne the heat and hunger with grace. And yet, Jesus did feed them, as an act of mercy and to illustrate the majesty of the higher powers. He did not break the Law on the level of which He stood. Likewise, each person who struggles to sainthood will find paradoxes in the lower manifestations of Law as they hit the higher manifestations of Law.

A file clerk is not supposed to manage the company stocks; the maid of a house is not to wear her lady's clothing unless invited; the dogs are to catch the crumbs under the table and not sit upon the table with a knife and fork in their paws. In each system there must be order unless chaos is to reign and there be no hope for anyone up or down in the chain of hierarchy. As a man becomes more holy from his roots upward, he may be called upon by his master above to demonstrate manifestations below in such a way that he would not have imagined. Even so, he trusts in his own roots...which are linked to God, and so does not become deranged in his mind or body.

Many people are confused about the mysteries of Grace manifestations. Such people assume that they are just wiped clean every time they appear to repent in their words and gestures. But even though their fruits temporarily be sweet, their roots are still rotten. Grace has a way of giving a man a chance to change on the surface in the hope that he will decide to change underneath, as well.

For instance, a lot of malefic behaviors attract a lot of dark forces and tragic circumstances to a person. His hate elementals return to him in a devouring mass of wolves that threaten his spiritual existence. Through Grace, he may have his evil elementals removed that have boomeranged to devour him, just as he wished to devour another in a sexual, social, or covetous way. However, his root problem was that he chose to create them in the first place to devour another person...his problem is not that he himself is being devoured. For him to give thanks for deliverance from his own evil is a shallow prayer. Better he pray that his evil roots be destroyed so that he can be made new...that he never again creates such monsters to harm another.

This is not to say that all evil that springs upon a man's form is from himself, indeed...the hounds from hell abound at every doorstep, and yet it is often the partial resonation of an evil rooted man that calls out his song to other evil ones in the dead of night, to lure like energies.

Even more traumatic are the forces of evil which seek to find friction among the children of God, so as to produce a polarity response to create a monster from usage of the Law of Polarity. It is not necessary to use the lower Law of Polarity to create good elementals; there are creative aspects from heaven that use the Law of Gender rather than the Law of Polarity to create heavenly beings. However, it is true that the most base of humans use both the Law of Polarity and the Law of Gender in such a way---simultaneously---to create monsters that are murderous or carnal. That is why pornography, which is so rooted in defilement and hate, is such a part of so many people's lives who have rotten roots. A man with rotten roots has no desire to create angels of hope and love...he seeks to create perverse angels of defilement and destruction of the innocents.

All that a man has ever intended, willed, or desired form a sum total of good or evil. At a certain point in a man's life, he chooses the fork in the road of letting his own roots be poison or pure. No matter what a man prays or does from that day forth will be poison or pure, unless his roots be destroyed, and he begin again.

It is a traumatic event to be destroyed by God. Some people with poison roots have railed against the cruel God that stopped their poison fruit production. "He has no right!" they claim, because they assume they are their own gods. Any man who chooses the evil path has decided to defy his Father in heaven and become his own father and his own mother: a mutant.

Even worse is the person who has evil roots and yet spouts out religious babble all the while clinging to others who are pure so as to vampire them for their own devices. For indeed, a person who chooses evil has cut himself off from power, unless others give it to him in stupidity or affection.

There are seasons when evil must be borne: indeed, there are situations when it is proper to even allow oneself to be vampired—but rare indeed, and usually for a high purpose. We have reached the time when evil must not be borne by the children of Christ. We must clarify our roots or beg the heavens for destruction of our evil, and if it be God's Will—resurrection, clean and new. We have work to do that requires the purity of the workers from the roots to the fruits.

There are mysterious times, fated times, that intersect a man's life. During those mysteriously fated times are the crossroads of which I speak, in which a man must choose the Lady or the Tiger. Should he take the wrong path, open the wrong door, then he will be devoured in some way that is appropriate to that initiation. The doors to the Lady and the Tiger must be approached from all directions, eventually. It is as though the mystery cells are in the center of an arena of human consciousness. From time to time a man must decide which door to open, from the direction of which he then stands.

A man must be pure from a northern perspective, a southern perspective, an eastern perspective and a western perspective. He must be able to think properly, he must have his passions in control, he must not be slave to habit or history, and he must not blow with any wind that hits him. Of course, there are many nuances to the directional initiations, and yet a man must pass them all to be a saint. He must be rational, he must be full of holy desire not tainted with selfish carnality, he must be willing to see God beyond his own petty personal history and inventory, and he must not allow the winds of emotions to sway him from his decision to be a saint.

If one of those directional doors be opened to the Tiger, then he will be devoured on that root of himself. A man has five roots: he has the north, south, east, west, and center root.

It is possible for a man to survive the death of one of the directional roots, but should he be devoured on the center root...then only God can save him. He loses his center root to the Tiger when he has decided to hate the Lady that waits for him in the other cage. He knows...which cage has the Lady...but chooses the Tiger to prove to the world that he is his own God.

Many a man has been through eastern teachings of self-control of body and mind, and yet he may lack the submission to hierarchy that is needed to not be devoured on the center root. Many western religious people have true humility to hierarchy but lack the other four roots. Interestingly, the eastern trained mystic often appears humble, and yet has a smug assurance of his own immortality that creates in him his own death.

The center root is a man's core of self. He has two octaves to the center root. One octave is the core of consciousness and one is the core of awareness. One octave is associated with the dreaming mind and one the waking mind.

There is a correlation with the spirit and the core root. The air is associated with the north root, the fire is associated with the south root, the water is associated with the west root, and the crystallization into habit/form is associated with the east root. The center root is the essence of life that energizes the others. If it be rotten then they all be rotten.

Out of the core that is rotten springs all manner of fallen beings that have aspects of the other four faces of God (roots of direction). A man becomes a creator of fallen beings when his core root poisons the others to become monstrous hatchers of foul elementals. Man is, above all else, creative. Should he use his creative forces for evil then he poisons his kin and all around him and the whole Earth.

There is only so much desire, will and intend substance that a man is born with so as to produce foul or holy elementals. Normally, holy elemental production occurs as a result of holy intention and then returns to bless the owner when its function is fulfilled. Foul intentions produce hateful curses that stick to victims and weaken the creator, as he becomes ever lower in substances. Should the victim become free of the curse then the evil elemental springs free to attack its creator. It is the job of exorcists to free people of curses.

There are times of extreme Grace when cursers are spared their attacking elementals. People do not usually realize that sexual imagery creates attacking elementals of destruction, and that a sense of "I have a right to do what I want" is the kind of thought that creates murderous elementals that are ready to destroy all that are in the way of getting what one wants. Should you lose substance in the creation of such elementals, you become neurotic and whiny...blaming others.

Should you have such elementals return to you unsheathed of its victim container...you may be devoured by your own creations.

When it all comes down to the nitty-gritty, a person must be willing to bite the bullet as far as facing any evil roots and praying for their destruction. If he does not...he may be ready to face the return of his foul investment. We should all pray that we be new each day, but not just on our branches or our fruits but on our roots that we hide from the world. What we hide from the world is our true self.

I could tell you ways to estimate your relative level of toxicity of will, intend, desire...in other words how horrible and numerous the elementals that you created whether you chose the Lady or the Tiger in your directional initiations. Better that you examine your core and decide whether it be pure or not. Have you decided 100% to be holy in your core, or on your north, south, east or west aspects of root self? You may be able to dowse these on the True God Scale.

It is possible to go bad from a sudden burst of rage against Law, and so rupture all your roots. In such a case, roots become the food for devouring spirits that wander the Earth or try to inhale another person.

There is so much more that I see and try to correct in all of us. Even so, the aspect of free will is always before me, causing me to cry out in distress if I see that some have chosen the path of the devourer instead of the initiate.

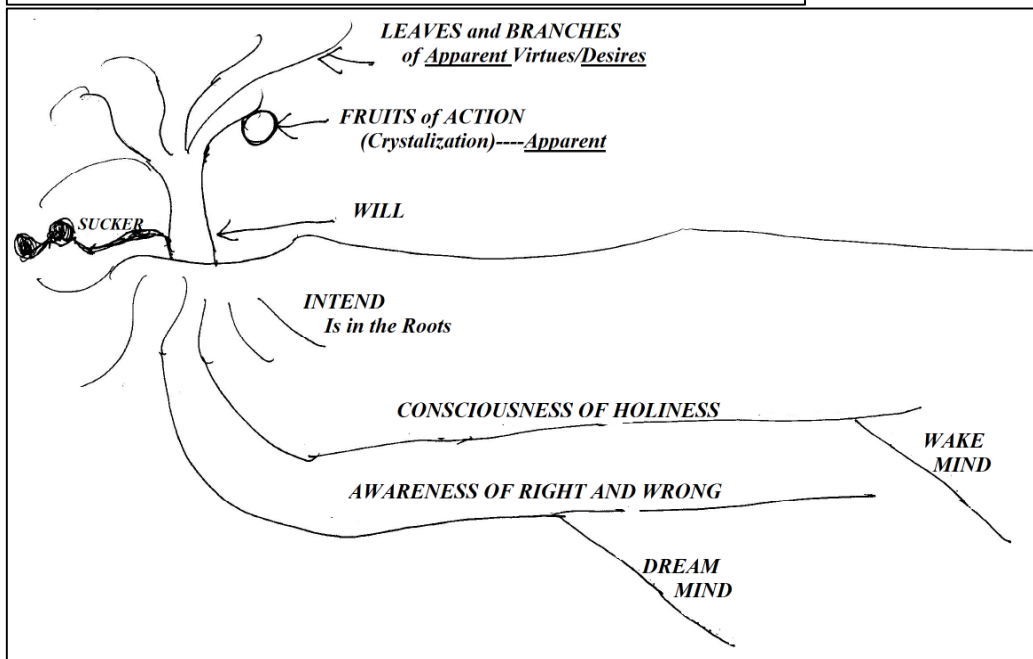
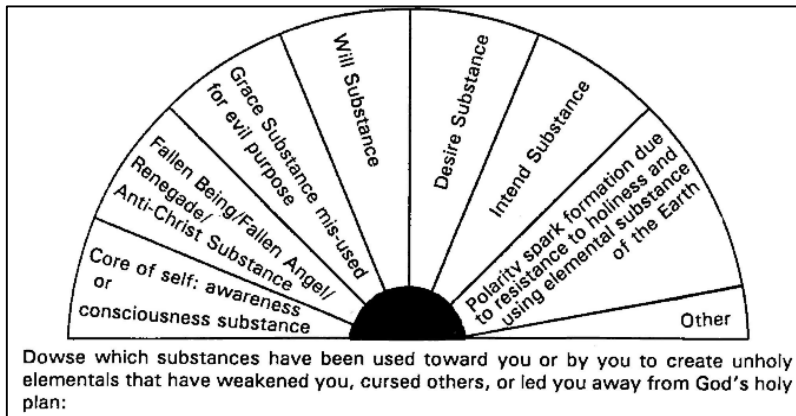
God's mercy is more than I can describe. But also...is God's Justice. It is possible to delay karma, to direct a stream of karma, or to eat another's karma...I know all that. And yet I watch and wait...

There is much more to write, and yet I must weigh in my heart whether it is to be divulged. Much love.

See Chart Below:

If a man desires to sever his Roots to Holiness...
To the Knowledge of Right and Wrong,
Then he is doomed to evil above ground...
No matter how pious his appearance.

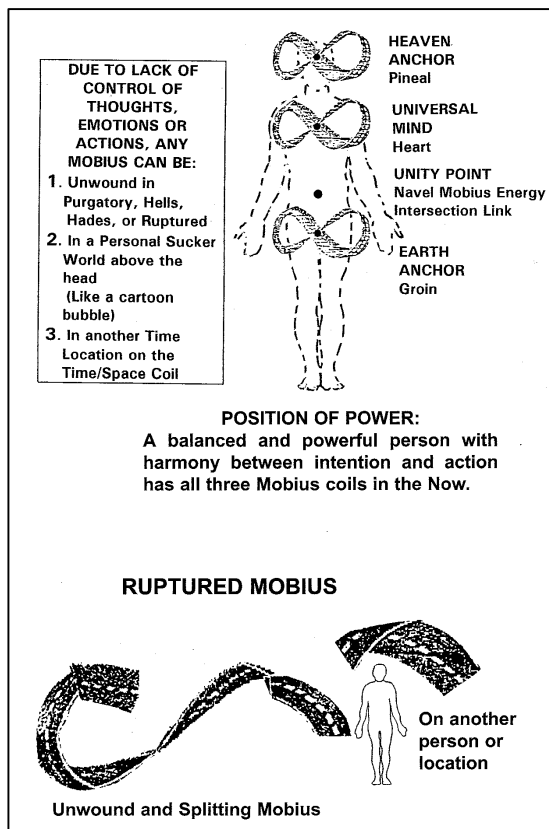
He becomes Spiritually Insane if he decides to
not face the relative purity or poison of his
Roots....Or his Sucker Creations.



LESSON OCTOBER 12, 1995: Spirit Life and the Reason for Living

SPIRIT LIFE AND THE REASON FOR LIVING

Mobius: Position of Power Chart
(Chart from "Duane" in *A Prophet's Story*)



If a person has chosen a reason for living that goes against all that is holy and Lawful, then his reason-for-living substances form resonations with hells or Hades or fallen beings aligned with the anti-Christ doors. Reason-for-Living Substance normally exists within the **THREE MOBIUS CENTERS** as aspects of desire, will, and intend substances. If they align their patterns and sounds with evil, then the substances migrate to the associated evil location (hells, Hades, anti-Christ).

A normal ensouled man has two levels of spiritual beingness that are associated with hierarchy and potential powers of interaction. Hells and Hades exist in what is supposed to be a sub-human power level that does not intersect humanity unless humanity chooses to form resonance doors. Since hells and Hades are on the one and two levels of hierarchy/power, then the normal human range is intended to be three to four. However, many humans dip their substance down to the first and second levels.

The non-physical abnormal hierarchy power range is above four, with twelfth level being the highest to intersect the lives of humans. A human soul power exists on the fourth level, while a saint soul reaches the fifth level. On rare occasions a saint may reach to the seventh level of power manifestation.

Keep in mind that many fallen beings exist on the higher levels, and that contamination from the higher levels can be quite spiritually toxic. An Eighth Level Fallen Being can infect a man's third level, and so produce cell changes that are like the anti-Christ doppelganger ones, for instance.

It is impossible to clear the down line demons and devils from high-level contamination unless the "boss" evil at the highest level is removed. People with high level contamination are bottomless pits of disorder. In every case of high level contamination, there is association with (or the individual is) a person who has decided to be satanic in his/her core. Also, the contamination spreads by tendrils from a contaminated person outward on the third level---physical---not by some mystical spirit from above. The physical level contamination is frequently because the individual decides to listen to devil's advocate arguments, gives in to vicinity obsession demons about money, romance, sex, or hate, or the person decides to open himself up to merge with people who are Law-haters because he feels socially starved.

Once the contamination enters the eyes of the merger, the mouth of the listener to evil, the belly of the hater, or the groin of the sexually uncontrolled individual then it can crawl to every level of that person's beingness. At a certain point the individual can be primarily possessed from the high level, such as the eighth level, and not just in from the third physical level through the acceptance of a secondary tendril of evil.

It is impossible to see or clear these high level dark forces and their down-line disorders without looking from the level of the highest infector of spirit. The only way to look from the sixth, seventh, or eighth level is through a holy being's eyes, who will not clear you unless you quit inviting disorder in from your body level or soul level. Or, if you consistently drop your resonance to hell or Hades, then you can meet up with lost souls there with anti-Christ links, so as to form secondary high level infections that eventually can be primary ones.

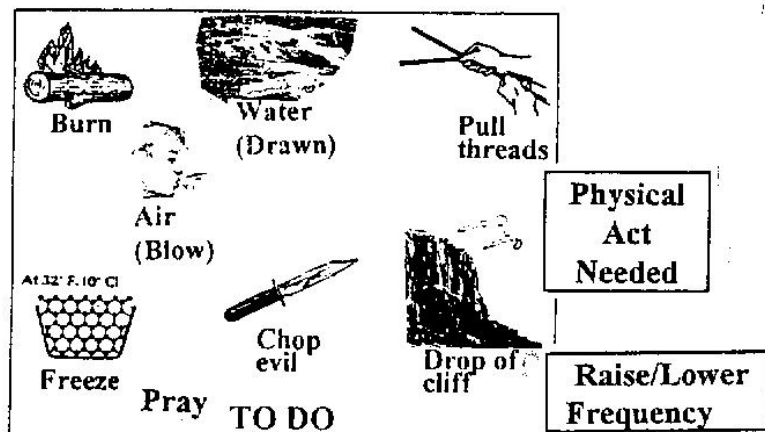
All the dowsing and praying in the world will not help a man with such infestation, unless he is dedicated to change his intentions, his desires, and his lower willfulness so as to align with God's plan, no matter what that plan may create in manifestation. Where a man's heart be, therein rests his direction of intention, his desire, and his focus of willed action. A man's reason for living is reflected by what he thinks and does when he awakens and before he sleeps.

Some people live in self-righteous rage, and so have sold their spirits and souls to foul devourers in exchange for a little poison power to get what they want. The holy powers have now allotted me the knowledge of how to remove such poison that has flown as darts into the hearts of innocents. By innocents, I mean that a person, especially children and

those people exhausted by darkness all around, who have been worn down in his fighting for holiness may be torn just a bit by such a dart...and so become infected with spiritual disease from unholy above. It may not seem fair that people who generally are decent, as least in the past, have been worn down by evil and invaded. And yet, these are hard times of the end of an age. It is war, and the heavens are filled with battle.

Those people who fail to keep their lamps trimmed and who waste their energies on stupid pursuits find themselves overwhelmed when the battles begin anew. **Conservation of energy is the hallmark of a master**; remember that and count your energies wisely...for God has been good to give us such energies.

The energies of will, desire, and intend are the most precious that a man could have. If a man wastes himself along those lines of force, then he is but a shell of darkness.



I have seen that it is possible to destroy evil substances of will, intend, and desire that are the food of fallen beings, and so destroy curses and obsessions. Many demons of third, fourth, fifth and above levels are composed of types of desire/will/intend substance.

The lower ones can be walked through a type of death. For instance, I can grab an evil spirit (composed of a mis-guided human's intend substances that have migrated to a hell) and grab it...holding it underground until it suffocates. It is similar to the way we used to get rid of Things. I can also grab a Core demon and cut its throat; I merely visualize the action while grabbing the

demon, and the demon dies because it thinks it is a human. It even has the face of the human that created it.

At first, I resisted when the holy powers told me how to destroy such demons, fearing that they were linked still to their creator that held the same face. Now I know they FREE the creator, and do not harm the creator at all. I have found I can take some to a mountain and shove them off, and they die because they think they are humans; I merely use my spirit body to cart them off and shove them. Others I drown inside the Bermuda Triangle water vortex. Some I must ax to pieces. It sounds dreadful, but you must realize these are stupid spirit creations that think they are humans, so you have to provide them with a human type death appropriate for their type. For instance, desire demons may need to be burned.

It is impossible for someone to do the above clearing if they have wasted their spirit substances or polluted them. Spiritual clearing should be done, when possible from the level of spirit...and not from above. There are Laws about exorcism that are mysterious and wonderful.

For instance, I cannot understand how to clear something unless I am open to whatever the holy beings tell me. I must accept the Truth as to why the contamination is present and as to the method that must remove it. Some exorcism methods they tell me to do are quite frightening at first experience.

An example is that some people have demons or devils that resist coming out of their bodies. I used to sense, even smell the evil but couldn't remove it. It is true that a person possessed on the third level emits a physical smell that is evil. His saliva is evil and his skin sweat is evil. I can tell when a toilet seat has been sat on by an evil person by the repulsion I feel and the smell. I can tell when an evil person has prepared food, because he puts in his cooking his foulness that makes me want to hurl. His breath makes me nauseated and faint, and the sight of him brings forth a sense of protective fury, as though I were staring at a mad dog.

People with severe demon smell usually have fifth level or above contaminations. With divine help, you can trap such awful beings by the following manner...if you are told by the holy beings to do so and are not weak in any way in the same way as the evil person. For instance, if you have a gluttony weakness then you can't trap a gluttony demon. To trap a demon or devil, you merely have to merge with the evil person and invite the demon/devil into you, as though you were flirting with it. In a way, pretend that you have the weakness. The first time I removed a devil this way, the holy beings told me to visualize a particularly repulsive carnal scene that would attract the devil, and to WILL my aura to open up at an abnormal associated Demon Orgasm location. I argued a bit with the holy beings, but finally said "OK...if you tell me to do so, I will." At the moment I opened up with the foul thought, the monster left a weak person and entered me. I then held it inside me and clamped my aura shut, killing the evil thing with my spiritual force and with prayers for help. Had I not followed their advice, I couldn't have trapped the devil.

Holy beings can't trap physical level demons even if those physical level demons are controlled from the seventh or eighth level. It takes human exorcists who can mimic any weakness but have none to trap a devil or demon. You should

never try to trap one that has the obsession you are trying to recover from, however. Ask someone else to help you who doesn't share your obsession.

Obsessions, of course can have many faces, as I have stressed before. A gluttony demon is the same thing as a starvation fear or money demon, or even a "devour another person for power demon". It is merely the octave and directional face of obsession (that shifts). For that reason, one must be careful when trapping demons, and only do so when in a balanced state of mind and when you have prayed and are sure you can fool the demon but are not fooling yourself.

The ones you trap are usually the highest ones of a whole pack. For instance, if you trap and destroy a Level Three Demon/Devil, then you might have a dozen Level Two or One Devils. Keep in mind that hell/Hades levels do intersect people who have body (third/fourth) level obsession demons/devils. Virtually all spiritual contaminations of the body level have to do with an obsession invited by the host.

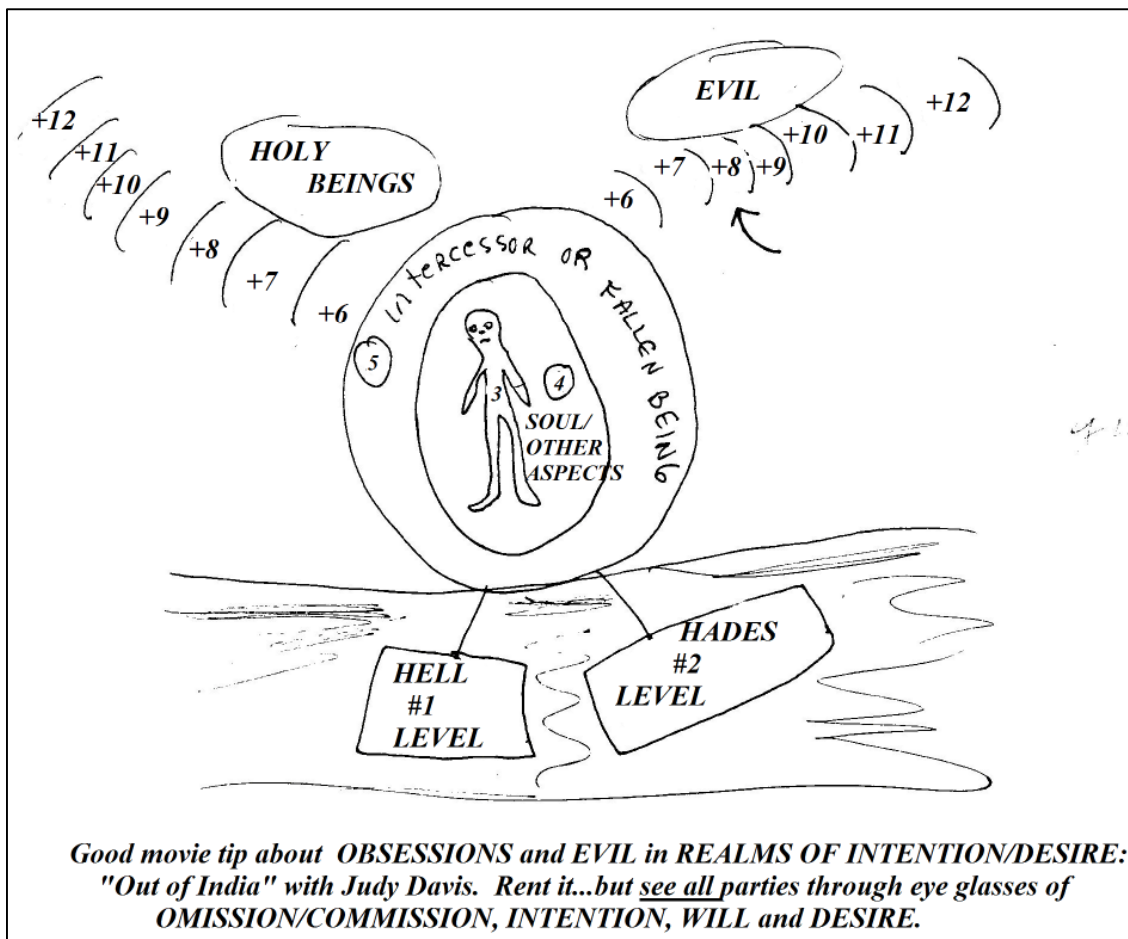
The key to exorcism is to get the top guy first and then go down line. You can check how many primary dark force energies a person has on all levels from one to ten, if you pray for guidance. The method of removal will vary, with the higher primary contaminations requiring help from above. Many people do not realize that the **Help From Above Exorcisms** still require the focus of the human anchor who is the solidified physical exorcist. You can't just tell God to do your work. All obsession dark forces, even those of eighth or higher level, have entered through the third body level and so must be removed by a person who is holy enough in his body to anchor the higher forces to form.

I have worked very hard to clear the problems that you were unable to see; if you do your best, and struggle to serve God with the above guidelines, then you will gain more power to see and act.

God be with you.

10-12-95

Octaves of Holy Beings/Evil Beings Diagram

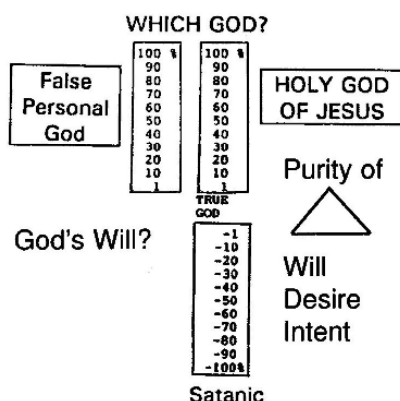
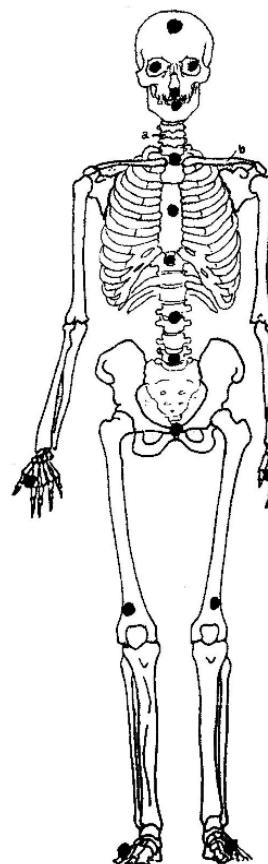
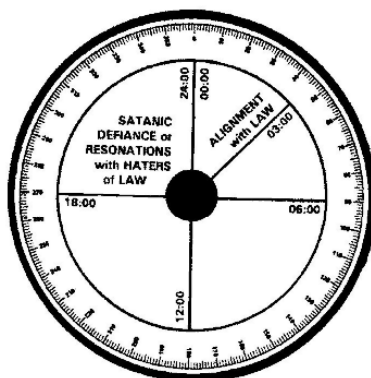


BODY CHECK CHART

To check for spiritual disharmonies, dowse over the specified body parts in context of the scales listed at the bottom. If a body part is deviated more than 30 degrees on the Law clock, satanic on the True God scale (or shows a false god program) or if it has a death energy on the Life-Death Scale, then suspect you have been aligning your body crystals with evil sounds and patterns in the Earth grid. You must keep a New Heaven resonance in order to ever get there for good.

Body parts:

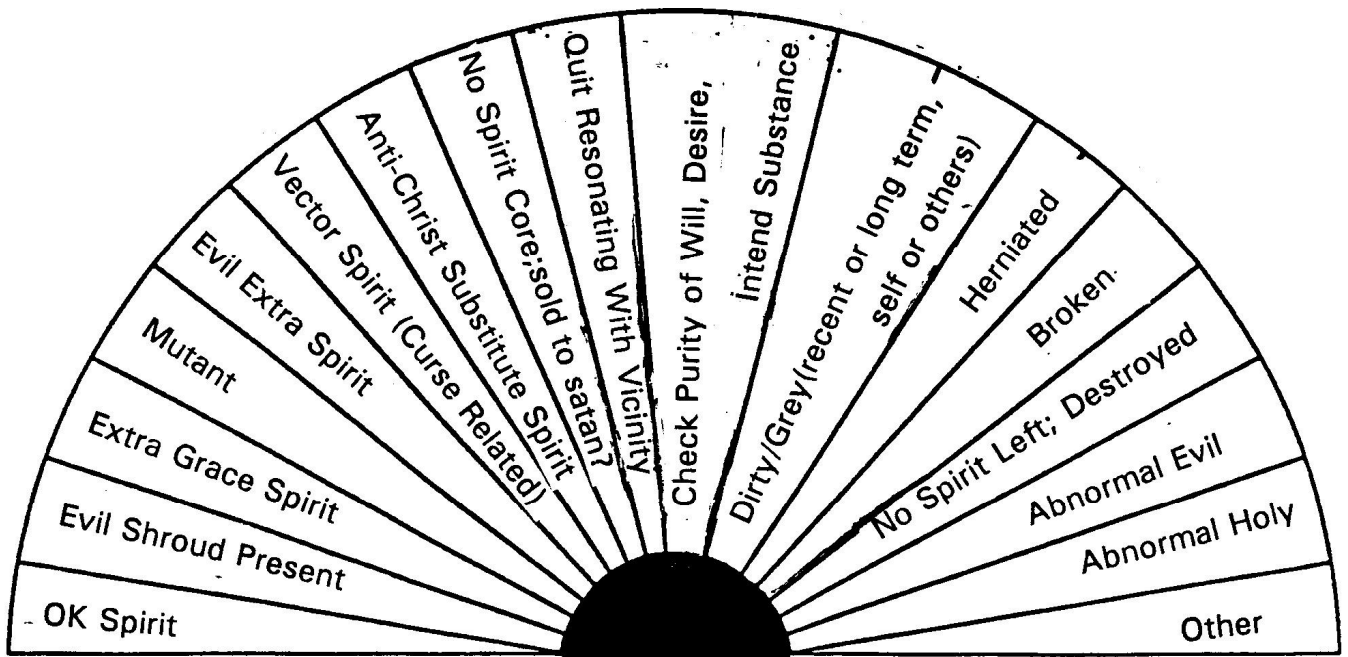
Right Eye
Left Eye
Pineal
Nasal Septum
Mouth-Lips and tongue
Sternal top notch
Mid sternum
Bottom of sternum notch
Belly skin
Navel
Crotch
Left Leg, Right Leg
Left Foot, Right Foot
Right hand palm, Left hand palm



Death 100% 90 80 70 60 50 40 30 20 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100% Life

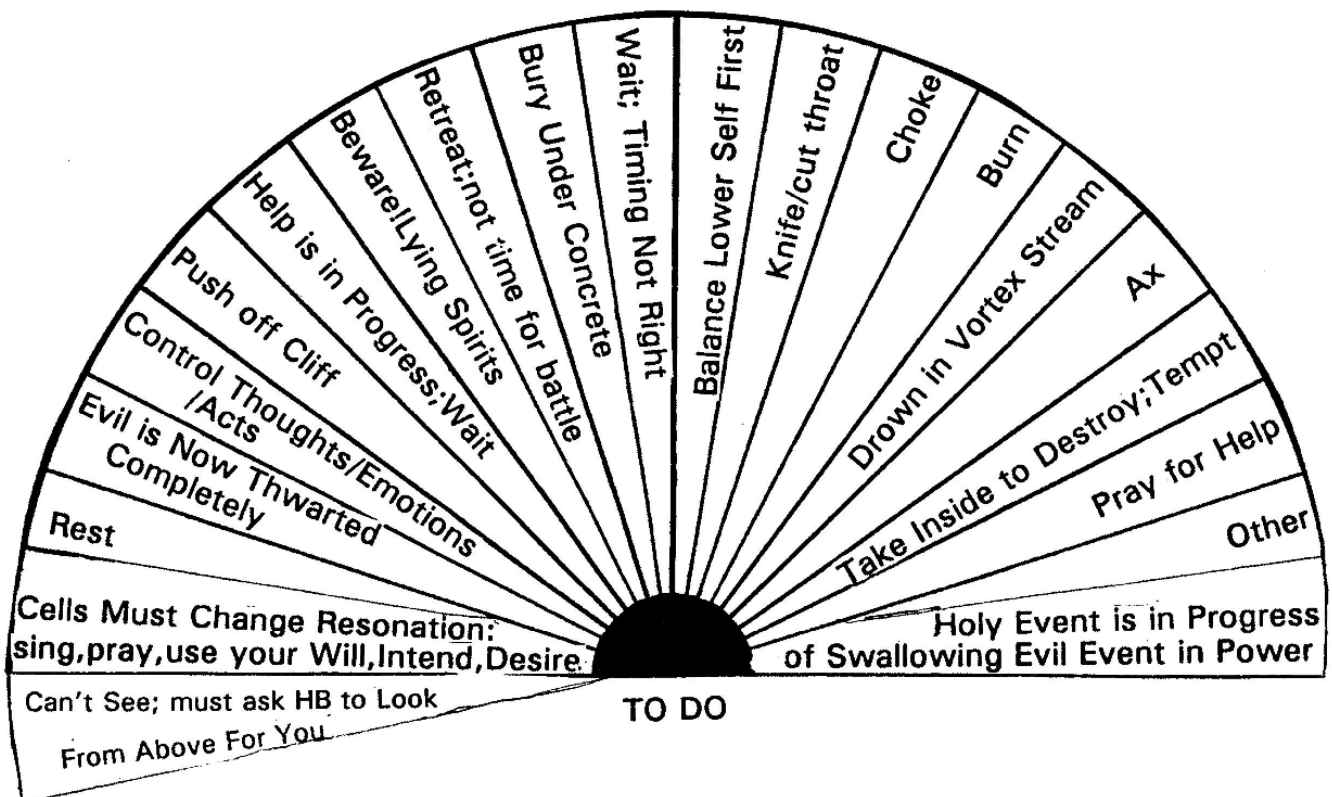
To Do: Visualize pushing body part into the sun
Take it to water and drown it till it clears
Take it to a cliff and drop it off
Put it in a freezer till it shatters
Visualize feeding it to lions or tigers till eaten.

(Keep in mind that what you are destroying is an abnormal layer of a body part that is not really you but has an overlay picture of you since it is draped over your own body part. These veil like creatures are side effects of the antichrist forces and are composed of diseased soul matter that is being used by fallen beings as a dark force vector mechanism. They must be destroyed. In severe cases, they appear to be whole human beings overlaying a person. These must be tricked into thinking they are dying by the above methods and then they quit functioning as demon overlays. They can look like anybody.)

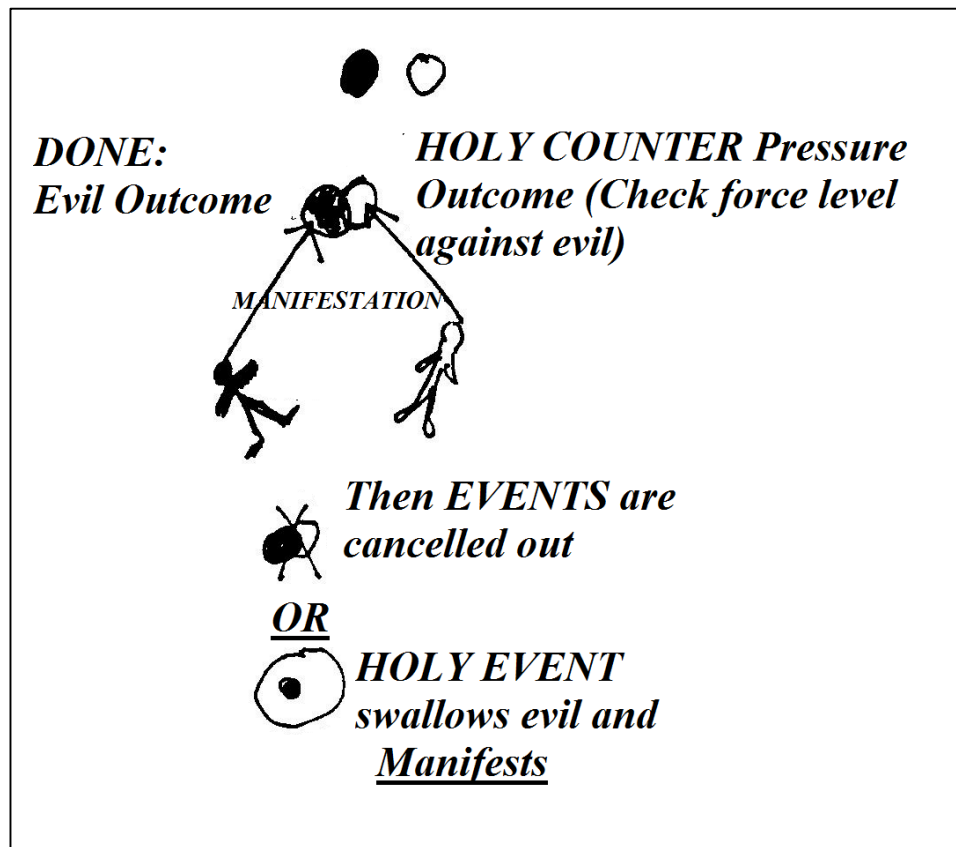
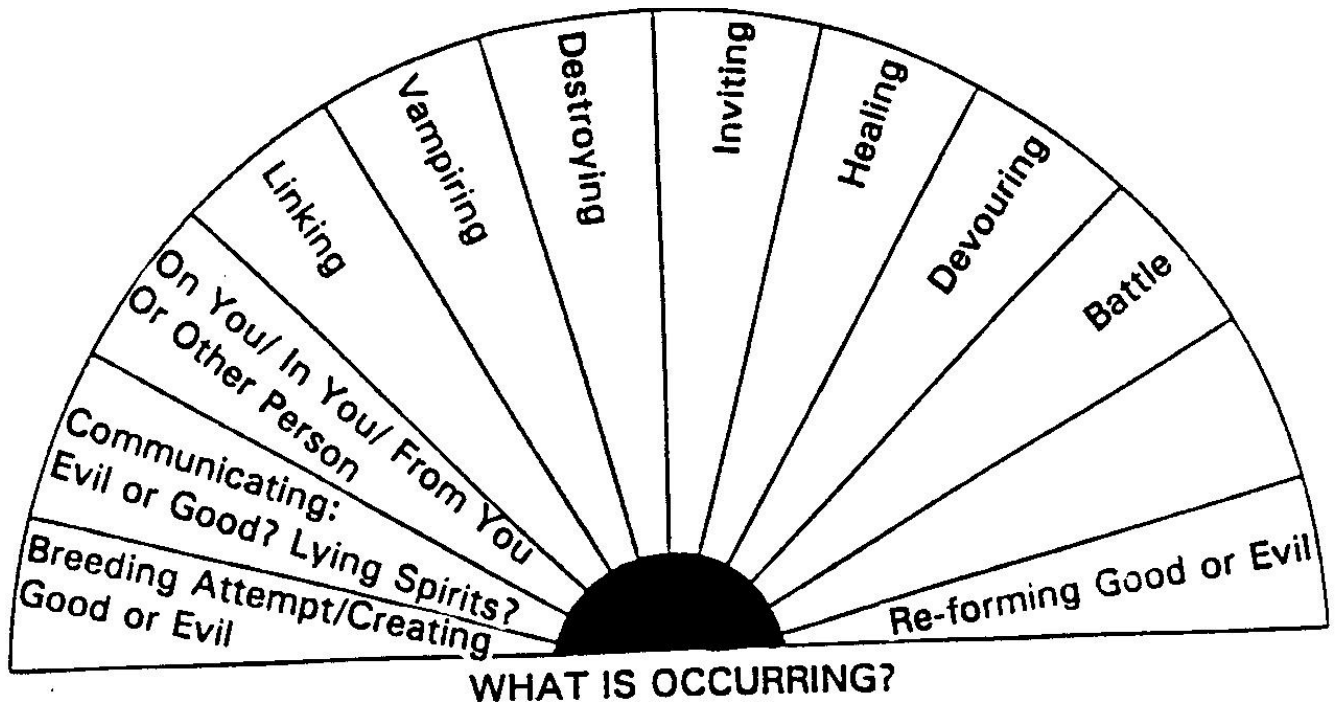


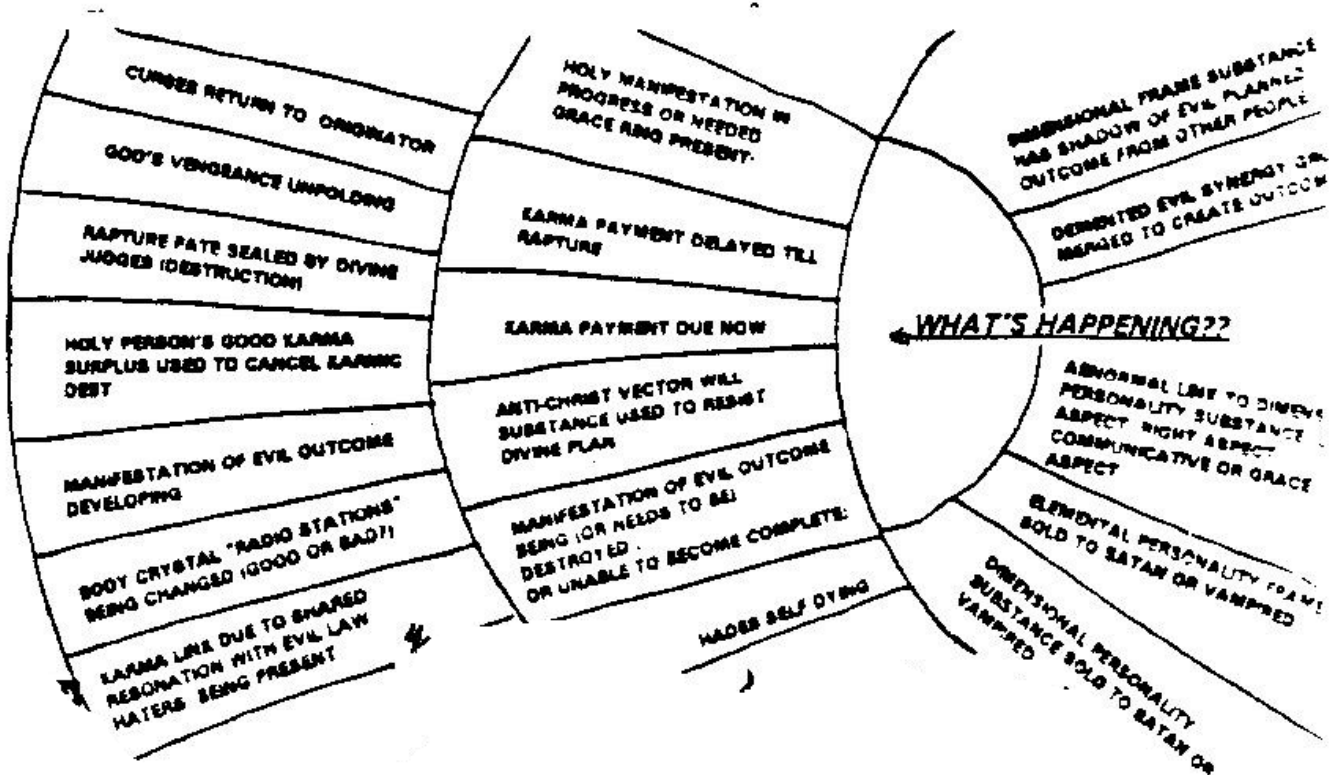
SPIRIT CONDITION

Call upon God



TO DO

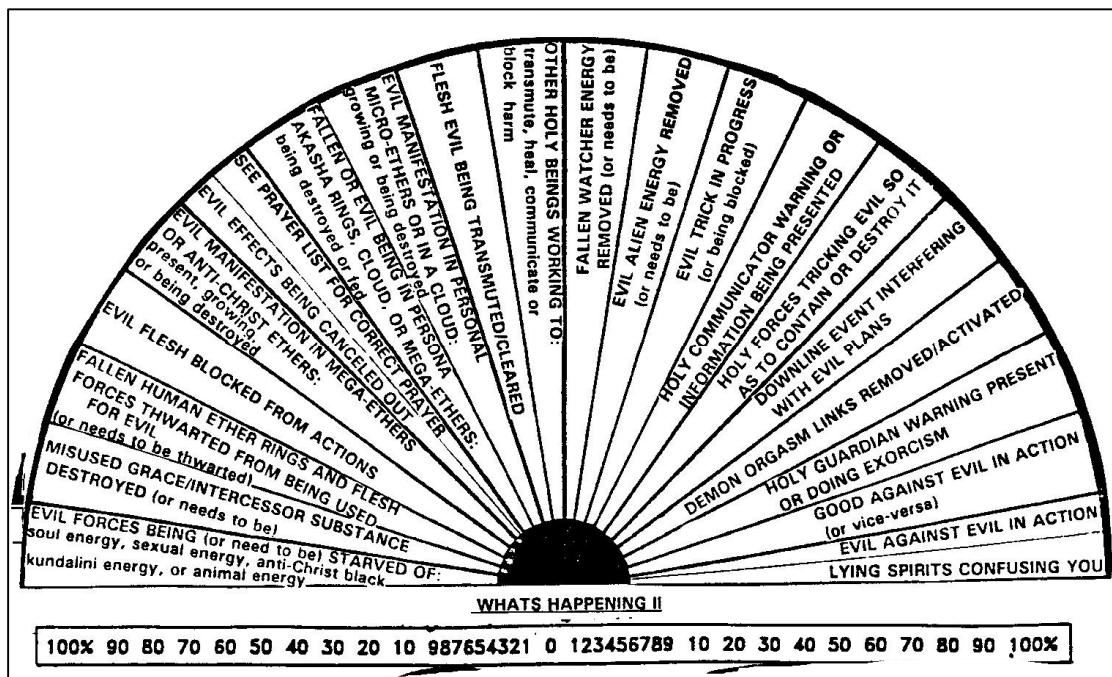




WHAT'S HAPPENING I CHART Words Listed

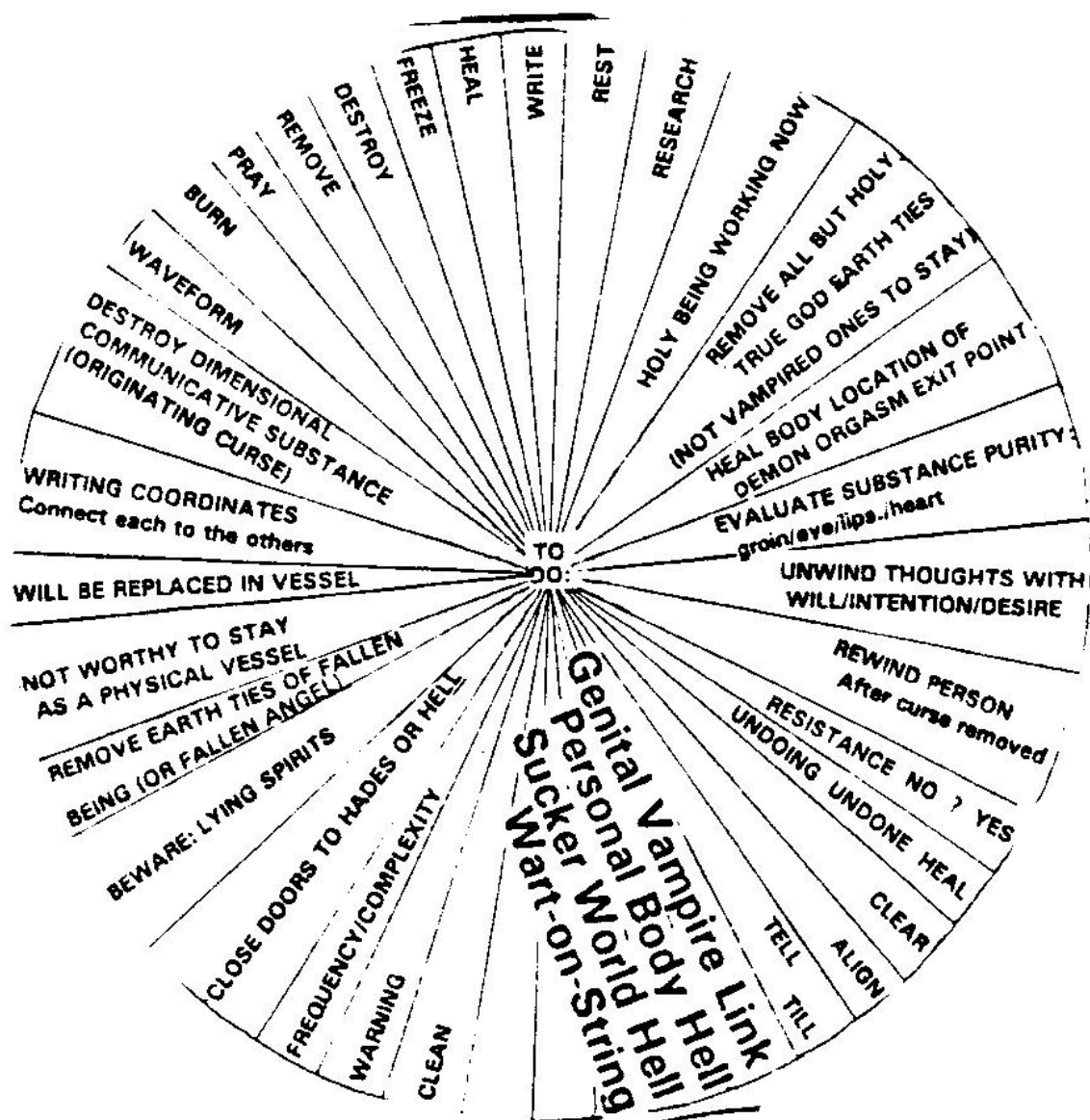
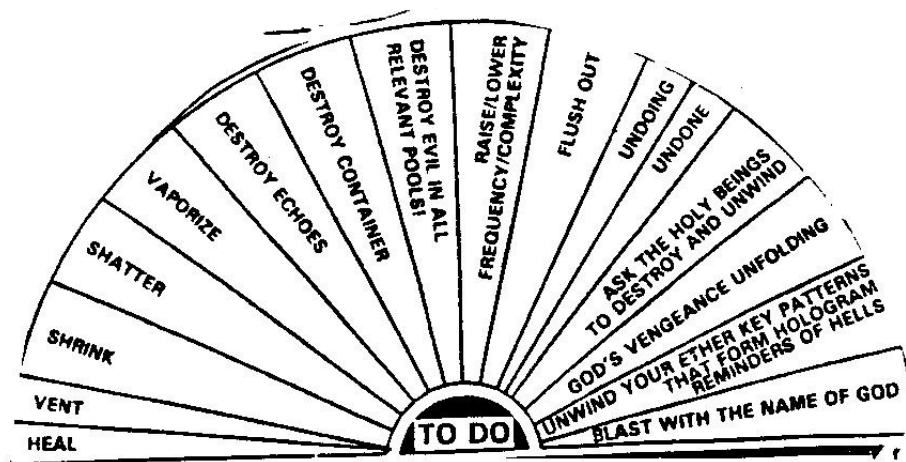
DIMENSIONAL FRAME SUBSTANCE HAS SHADOW OF EVIL PLANNED OUTCOME FROM OTHER PEOPLE
 DEMENTED EVIL SYNERGY GROUP MERGED TO CREATE OUTCOME
 ABNORMAL LINK TO DIMENSIONAL PERSONALITY SUBSTANCE: Left...Right...Communicative....Grace Aspects
 ELEMENTAL PERSONALITY FRAME SOLD TO SATAN OR VAMPIRED
 DIMENSIONAL PERSONALITY SUBSTANCE SOLD TO SATAN OR VAMPIRED

Curses Return to Originator
 God's Vengeance Unfolding
 Rapture Fate Sealed by Divine Judges (Destruction)
 Holy Person's Good Karma Surplus used to cancel Karmic Debt
 Manifestation of Evil Outcome Developing
 Body Crystal "Radio Stations" being changed (Good or Bad?)
 Karma Link due to Shared Resonance with Evil Law Haters Being Present
 Holy Manifestation in Progress or Needed . Grace Ring Present
 Karma Payment delayed till Rapture
 Karma Payment Due Now
 Anti-Christ Vector WILL Substance used to resist Divine Plan
 Manifestation of Evil Outcome Being or needs to be Destroyed, or Unable to become Complete
 Hades Self Dying

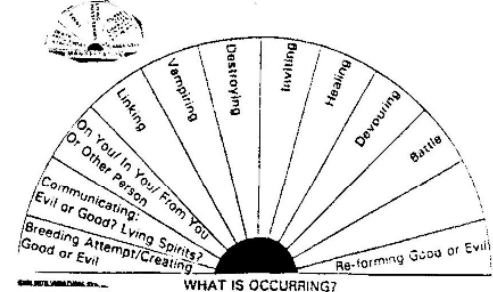
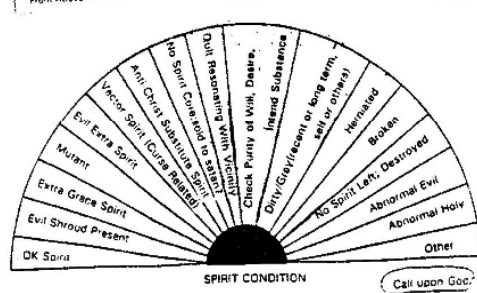
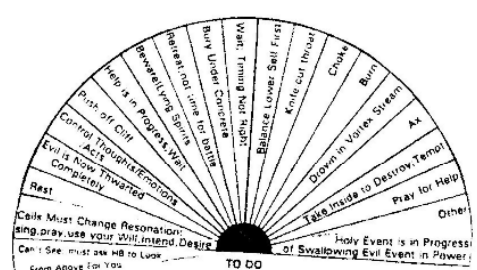
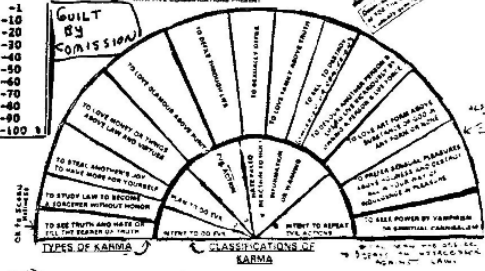
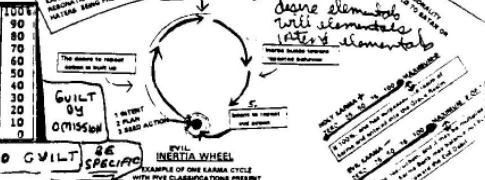
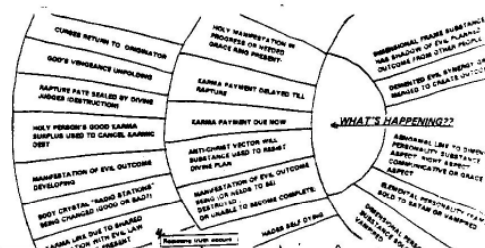
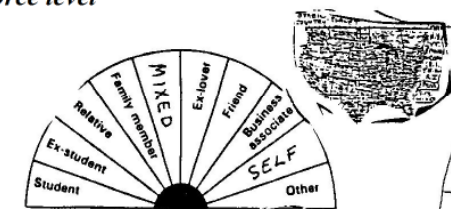


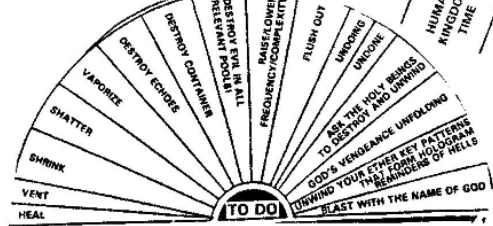
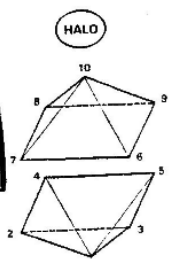
WHAT'S HAPPENING II CHART: Words Listed

- **EVIL FORCES BEING (or needs to be) STARVED OF:**
Soul Energy, Sexual Energy, Anti-Christ Black Kundalini Energy, or Animal Energy
- **MISUSED GRACE/INTERCESSOR SUBSTANCE DESTROYED (or needs to be)**
- **FALLEN HUMAN ETHER RINGS AND FLESH FORCES THWARTED FROM BEING USED FOR EVIL**
(or needs to be) Thwarted)
- **EVIL FLESH BLOCKED FROM ACTIONS**
- **EVIL MANIFESTATION IN MEGA-ETHERS OR ANTI-CHRIST ETHERS:**
Present, Growing, or Being Destroyed
- **EVIL EFFECTS BEING CANCELLED OUT**
- **SEE PRAYER LIST FOR CORRECT PRAYER; (See Appendix)**
- **FALLEN OR EVIL BEING IN PERSONAL AKASHA RINGS, CLOUD, OR MEGA ETHERS:**
Being Destroyed or Fed
- **EVIL MANIFESTATION IN PERSONAL MICRO-ETHERS OR IN A CLOUD**
Growing or Being Destroyed
- **FLESH EVIL BEING TRANSMUTED/CLEARED**
- **OTHER HOLY BEINGS WORKING TO:**
Transmute, Heal, Communicate or Block Harm
- **FALLEN WATCHER ENERGY REMOVED (or needs to be)**
- **EVIL ALIEN ENERGY REMOVED (or needs to be)**
- **EVIL TRICK IN PROGRESS (or Being Blocked)**
- **HOLY COMMUNICATOR WARNING or Information Being Presented**
- **HOLY FORCES TRICKING EVIL SO AS TO CONTAIN OR DESTROY IT**
- **DOWNLINE EVENT INTERFERING WITH EVIL PLANS**
- **DEMON ORGASM LINKS Removed/Activated**
- **HOLY GUARDIAN WARNING Present or Doing Exorcism**
- **GOOD AGAINST EVIL IN ACTION (or Vice-Versa)**
- **EVIL AGAINST EVIL IN ACTION**
- **LYING SPIRITS CONFUSING YOU.**



HOLY COUNTER Pressure Outcome (Check force level against evil)

[illegible]



LESSON OCTOBER 15, 1995: Astral Shells and Spiritual Disease

ASTRAL SHELLS AND SPIRITUAL DISEASE

Every person who was born with a soul or who was ever granted a human soul has the potential to become a type of demon consciousness, should he ever lose his soul.

Normally an ensouled person has layers of himself that gradually separate from his physical body prior to death. The soul begins to loosen, and within the soul is the Awareness of God and an aspect of Communicative Consciousness that has been termed the Astral Shell of the person. If a person retains his soul to the moment of death, then the astral shell can carry his individuality to heaven and later to another bodily form. If a person becomes satanic, then his soul rots and the astral shell is supposed to be sent to the Hell with which it chose to align. In severe cases of hatred for Law, it is sent to Hades.

Hells are places for composting of spiritual matter of the Earth system. **Hades** is a place where spiritual matter of a higher form is composted. For instance, an Intercessor Fallen Being Astral Shell would be assigned to Hades, within Law.

If a person with a soul is murdered suddenly, then the astral shell is still affixed to the soul matrix and body. The natural, slower process of death has not been followed, and so the astral shell may wander the Earth or be devoured by scavenging spirits looking for soul force energy. In cases of war or most “accidents” there was already a shadow of death upon the ensouled person and so the astral shell would not become Earth-bound.

A murdered ensouled person’s astral shell often wanders the Earth for three years and then must go into a type of hell (not for punitive reasons, but for composting) for another three years. Then, it goes to heaven for a year, where it rejoins the Awareness and Consciousness of the individual who died. In a sense, an ensouled person who is murdered is delayed for seven years before he can be placed into a bodily form. His awareness/consciousness splits from his astral shell, unlike the consciousness of a person who just loses his soul due to poor habits/intentions.

Many people who have lost their souls now have astral shells that wander the Earth as tormenting spirits of evil. The weakness that the person had that caused a death of the soul is the primary characteristic of the astral shell. Normally, these shells would decay or be sucked into their correct hell location, except for the fact that the Earth grid so mimics the hells that they get confused. Also, if their particular evil can be combined with generativity energies, then they can maintain their astral forms for much longer. For instance, many murderous astral shells are also incubus or succubus beings. Many money-greedy people’s shells become vampires of children’s vitality. Many astral shells of romantically obsessed people feed off of gluttony urges, in an attempt to gain passive prana from foods eaten by other people or their owner.

Virtually all obsessions are stimulated and kept alive by these astral shell demons which are produced out of the death of souls. Such shells torment people to moral ruin, and should be destroyed.

Whatever a person thinks about with intention, will and desire will attract shells of the same nature. That is because the astral shells know they can feed off of the energies of people who embrace their own foul attributes. Some people have done meditation/Silva Mind Control and other systems of attracting what they want to them, thereby drawing such foul astral shells. Visualizing someone dead while you are living in the same house with them will draw death/murder spirits to the house. Visualizing sexual acts will draw shells of sexual obsession types. The more intense a person thinks and visualizes the act, the more astral shells will be drawn to the house. Then, the people in the house tend to become tormented with obsession thoughts/images and may fall to ruin.

It is a terrible thing to bring another person to ruin through the sorcery techniques of mind control. Because such practices are so dangerous, you must never allow anyone in your house to do them, or you must leave for your safety. You may think you are immune to obsessions, but such astral shells will wear you down because they work on you when you are tired or asleep. The worst crime of all is to infect a little child with your own foul obsessions.

Obsessed people eventually think they are invisible to other people, in that they assume no one can detect obsessive behaviors. It is easy to tell when a person in your house is inviting evil demon shells, because the house fills up with foul or hate-filled and usually carnal thoughts and skin-crawlers within seconds. If a person is obsessing about you in another location than where you are at the time, you will still feel the shells come to you to see if they can wear you down.

I have been removing these shells, and will continue to do so, now that I have gotten their masters removed. You see, the most dreadful part of these obsession shells is that they all had anti-Christ masters which managed to confuse me on their removal until I built enough power to get the masters first. I am still trying to figure out more ways for each of you to do exorcisms, as well. I know I must do many exorcisms differently than you.

As far as these astral shells go, I know you can rebuke them. If you pray morning and night, and whenever these are around, they get repulsed. Tell them you will call YOUR master to destroy them, in the holy name of Jesus. The shells will fly out.

Another thing to know about these shells is that they tend to cling to your mouth. If you put a prayer candle up to your mouth, they will burn and fall backward. You can chase them out of the house with a prayer candle that has a prayer blessing in it.

Your greatest security is to have a home without obsession thoughts/desires in it. This means screening your friends and even family. You deserve to have a home that is a holy refuge from the wearisome contamination of the grid. When you pray at night, ask the angels to surround your house on all sides, including up and down, against all evil spirits and shells.

The evil spirits of which I spoke of in a previous lesson refer to the ones that can be destroyed by drowning, cutting, burning, etc. Those evil spirits, in most cases were the spirits of humans who are now mutants.

It is a sad day when people so readily sell spirit and soul to their obsessions. Even more pathetic is when their physical body is also sold to Satan. That poses great problems for the exorcist. If a person has no spiritual power left, then he cannot be truly possessed by evil...but he can be evil in his coarse physical acts and speech. That is the last stand for the evil ones, who have been curtailed to a great degree in the spirit/astral realms.

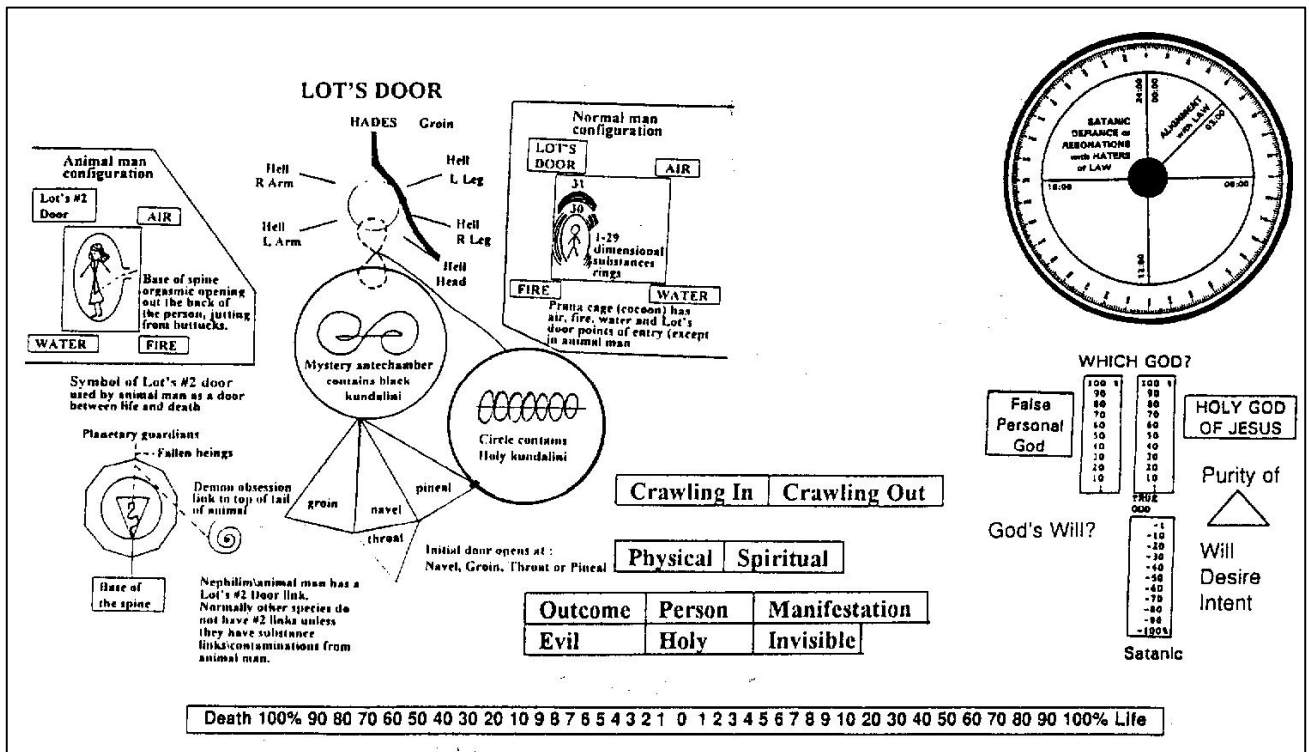
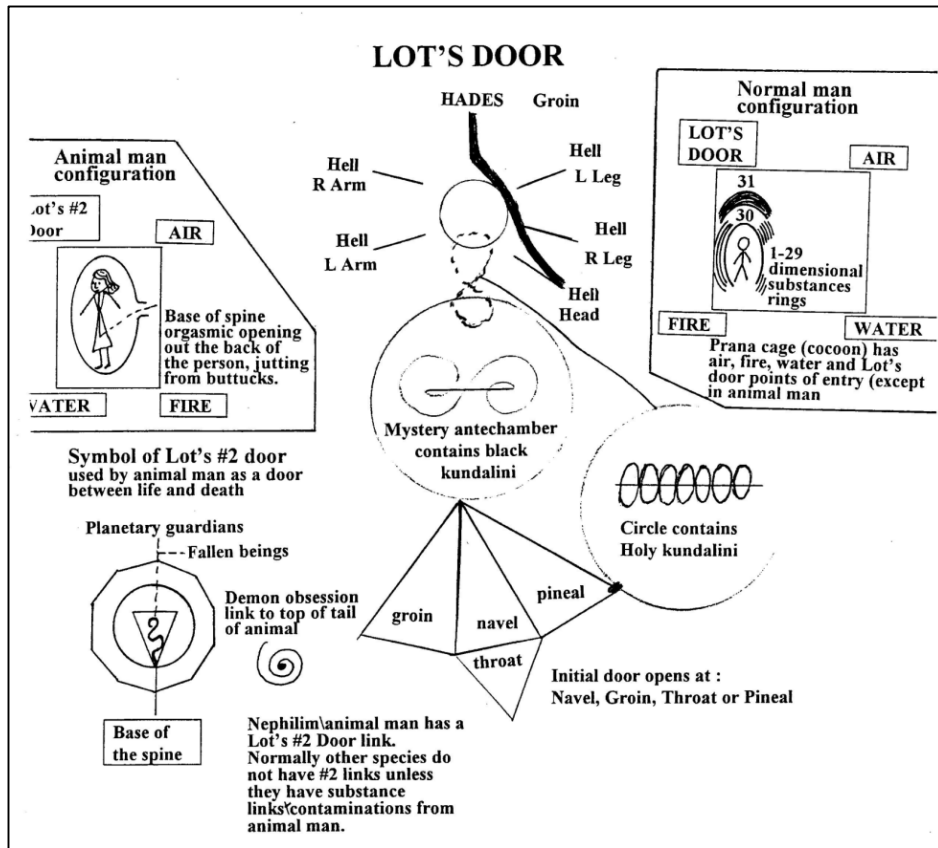
When people are robbed of their obsessions, in that the evil powers have no more use of them because they have no energy to put out to Satan, then they often become enraged. They have lost their reasons for living. Even Satan doesn't want them anymore. Their only refuge of power at that point is to seek out the anti-Christ high level forces which can mobilize an empty body into action, and pay it a few thrills in return. The sale of the body to the anti-Christ forces links it to forces greater than those found in hells, but it does work through Hades doors. Every single person who has sold his body to the anti-Christ has a Lot's Door somewhere on his body. That is the location that opens during demon orgasms or rage/emotional outbursts. It can be on the face, chest, groin or back.

Each Lot's door has an ether appendage out from it that I call the "Key". Astral shells are used by anti-Christ forces to open the door by gripping the key with their "Locks." A person who has lost his soul can have a lock on his astral shell, or several locks. A person's ether body can have several keys, as well, that open up during times of alignment with the Hades door. **Pray:** *That your guardian angels take any ether keys to the Sea of Death, and that all evil shells be destroyed.*

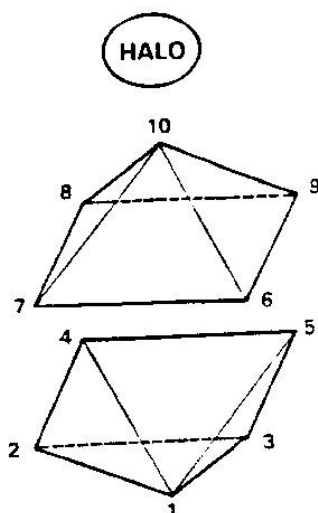
Should your body consciousness core ever go through Lot's door, to join the anti-Christ, then you have sold yourself completely to darkness. Your body has become a "pillar of salt" because you have looked backward in your spiritual evolution by allowing your body to become merely an animalistic pleasure machine. Whether your pleasure is in the pursuit of money/things/sex/food/romance/revenge/beauty/socialization matters little. Your only hope at that point is to ask that your body core be destroyed and that you be made anew, on all levels of beingness. All evil cores of body consciousnesses can be destroyed by Guardian Angels.

I must remind you to keep up a good relationship with guardian angels. Do not forget to pray, and do not give into evil through thought or deed, lest you lose your higher protection so greatly needed during the times of Tribulation.

Blessings.

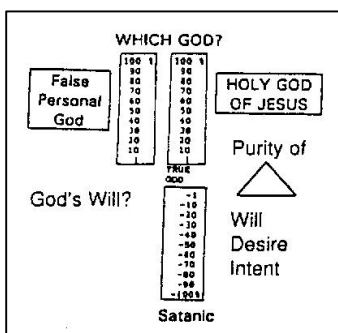


LESSON OCTOBER 24, 1995: Ten Pyramid Points and 666 Energies



TEN POINTS OF POWER

10. DISSONANCE POINT/ EARTH DIMENSIONAL ANCHOR. ETHERIC BODY MAGNETIC FORCE FIELD
9. SUBCONSCIOUS MIND/ DREAM SELF
8. PERSONALITY/ IDENTITY SUBSTANCE SOUL, VIRTUE SUBSTANCE ACCOUNTABILITY SUBSTANCE. Acquired at Puberty
7. INTEND SUBSTANCE
6. REASON TO LIVE WILL TO LIVE
5. PROCREATIVE/ DESIRE/ POTENTIAL TO CREATE LIFE
4. CONSCIOUS WAKING MIND. SEPARATE FROM PARENT
3. NAME UMBILICAL CORD TO MOTHER
2. LINK TO EARTH/GENETIC ANCESTRAL POOL LINKS, or LINK TO NEW EARTH
1. SPARK OF LIFE



TO DO:

←Chart from "A Prophet's Story"

TEN PYRAMID POINTS

1. **Check:** the percentage of substance remaining on each of the Ten Manifestation Pyramid Points.

Use: ←The True God Scale.

Do: Destroy what is out so that the substance can be restored.

2. **Check:** Percentage of substance which is foreign, or abnormal.

3. **Check:** for Curses, Vampire Lines and Evil Mind Programs
On the tissue level of 1-10 Pyramid Lines.

4. **Check:** for the number of people Connected to each pyramid (point).

Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart

0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0

666 DEVOURING BEAST ENERGIES

1. **Check:** for 666: Mark of Devouring Beast energies which are crystallized aspects of anti-Christ contamination.

Do: Dowse over body parts (list and illustration),
For 666 contamination on varying frequencies.

2. **Check:** for 666 complexity levels increasing in order: A, B to C.

Check also:

- # of 666 Cores
- # of 666 fully developed beings inhabiting body
- # of Fallen Beings that are the masters of the 666 beings
- # of 666 lines out or into groin or other body part
- # of 666 groin lines vampiring dogs, located at the top of the dog's tail.

Do: Burn.

Think of your Magnetic Field as existing around your Double Pyramid of Ten Points.

Check: Percentage of Substance Remaining...Foreign In or Out...or Wandering on the True God Scale.

If you see it on the minus section of the True God Scale, realize You have 666 entry holes on your Magnetic Field

These are probably due to Sylphic biters which are in every crowd and follow the obsessive thoughts of people with anti-Christ masters. These produce skin crawling sensations.

Sylphic Biters are natural spirit composters that have been contaminated by 666 to dig holes in magnetic fields of people *before* such people physically die. Normally the composters only work when there is a rotten spirit to chew up, or if a person dies, leaving auric debris. They are not normally attacking spirits.

The 10 POINTS of the Pyramid are not to be confused with the **WALLS** of each side. Trouble arises when holes develop in the walls themselves which then tends to produce a **Mega-Lot's Door to Hades** on the 5th pyramid point.

The Pyramid WALLS have doors to hells that are associated with

Body Parts...Colors...Direction...Sound...Taste...Smell...Pattern...Yin or Yang Aspect,

Or in the worst case, Combined Evil Yin and Yang Energies

Forming generativity demons that cling to the pyramid wall location associated with the above factors of variability.

These must be destroyed by

Starving them of generativity or draining their generativity stores and

Severing them from dimensional substances by an act of will, desire, and intention,

WHILE: Focused on a body part as a specific frequency and position on a CLOCK FACE.



The position on the clock face does not reflect torqued away from Law in this case.

It reflects position on evil hierarchy:

The more powerful (or more accurately) more refined the evil being controlling the direction, the higher the degree on the clock face.

For instance an 11 o'clock dark force is more dangerous than a 5 o'clock dark force.

Use the Clock and True God Scale to evaluate spiritual condition of the

Left Eye...Right Eye...Nose...Mouth...Ear...Sexual Organs,

While considering that ideal is plus 100 (+100): pure and straight up, or plus one on the clock scale.

To clear disorders that are located on the body parts,

You must decide what Direction to focus Will, Intend and Desire for purification.

It may be *out* from your body...*upward...downward...forward in front of you...in the back...*

Out away from your spine...or in toward you from the outside...centripetal or centrifugal as well.

Check: Your home for astral shells before going to bed and upon arising. These may have to be choked, burned, drowned, etc. since they think they are living beings on the same plane as humanoids. Do not forget the mouth is often where these beings form sucker connections. If you look at a person whose tongue appears too large for their mouth and has a white cast to it and when the person speaks, his mouth draws your eye attention, be careful. Such a person may be trying to eject sucker lines out from mouth connected, tongue connected astral shells. It is as though many people have a dozen or more dead people inside their mouths.

Dowse the people you know for the number of dead people in their mouths. This reflects cores or astral shells that refuse to be composted out of defiance to law. Burn them by visualizing fire inside the possessed person's mouth while encasing that person in a steel-like shell of your own will to prevent the evil shells from flying out into other people's mouths.

A very bad situation exists when the coated tongue of a person has 666 energies. This makes a person tend to be a defiler when they are talking about anything, including the weather report, for instance. They have another talk-track going on into the people's subconscious minds that are listening to the superficially benign information. For that reason, such people talk too much.

Many of the lower 666 energies in the mouth can be drowned under a vortex stream by a person with a strong will who can lower his own body frequency to match that of the 666 until it drowns. It is important to always get out of the 666 drowning frequency upon finishing an exorcism.

Future Evil Humanoids can be found in the mouth. It is a type of vampire that takes a Guardian angel or intercessor to remove.

Benign Appearing Parallel World Vector Mask that is present in people who manipulate others.

Although controlled by fallen beings, they appear sweet or pretty.

To remove these masks:

➤**Ask** the holy beings to assist you by burning connections between the parallel world and the NOW point

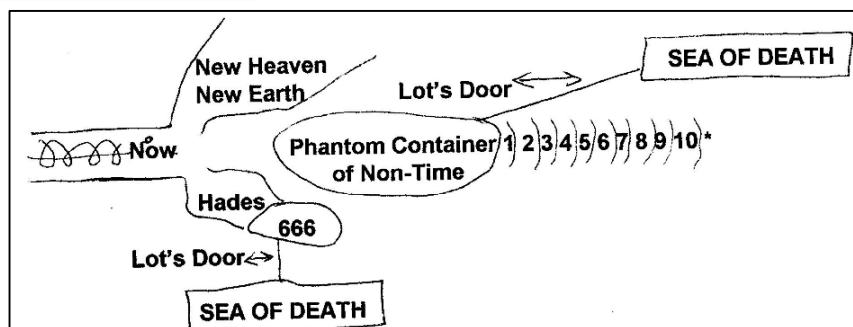
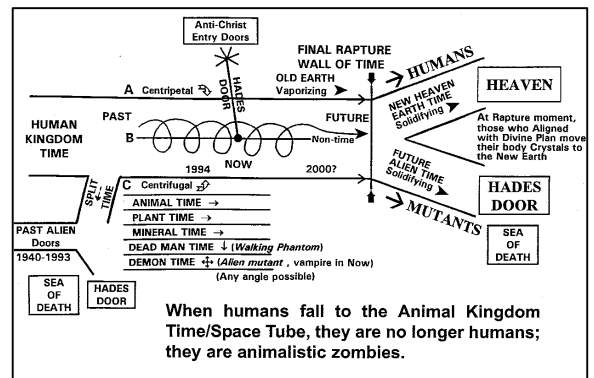
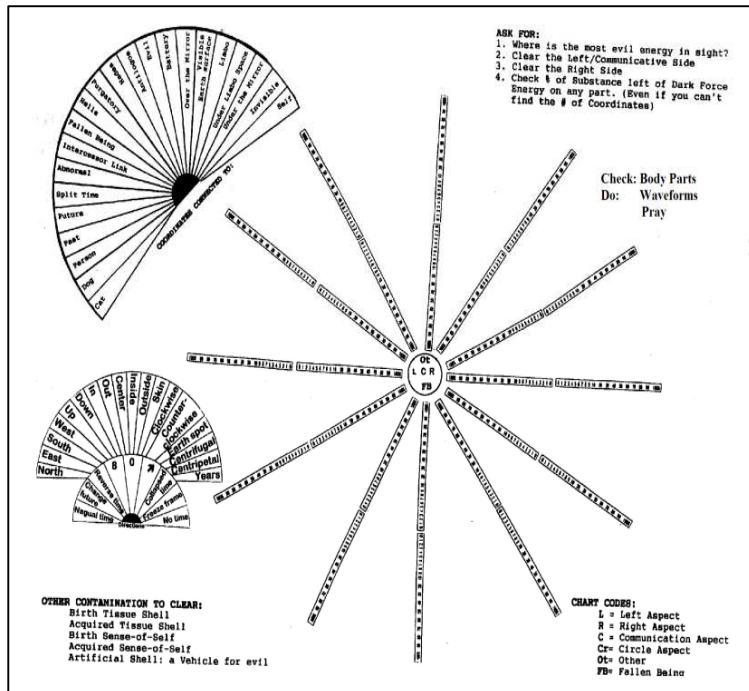
On the Time Space Spiral (See next page).

➤**Count:** The number of coordinates and angles that they enter or exit the person who has the mask and burn them.

➤**This should reveal** the Dorian Gray Face that is left, which is a salvation to innocents who get betrayed by such people.

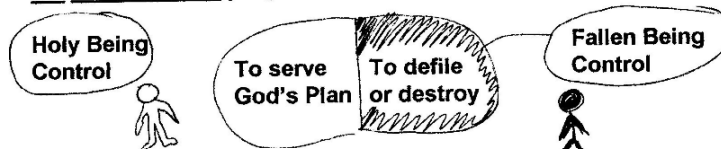
Remember that anyone can have two or more coordinates to a Dorian Gray Mask.

Check For # Of Masks. If everyone could see their own Dorian Gray face and not mask, then it would be harder for them to resist changing, as they would want to not be ugly anymore. **Do:** Sever the nasal septum at the 5th point of pyramidal manifestation and Remove Mask (former Parallel World Beings) from nasal septum.



*Pyramidal manifestation points/also the walls of the sides are associated with the 666 path, Benign Phantom Path, or the Holy Christ Path. Parts of you can be on different paths creating a "House Divided".

Phantoms can have evil OR endowed holy programs:



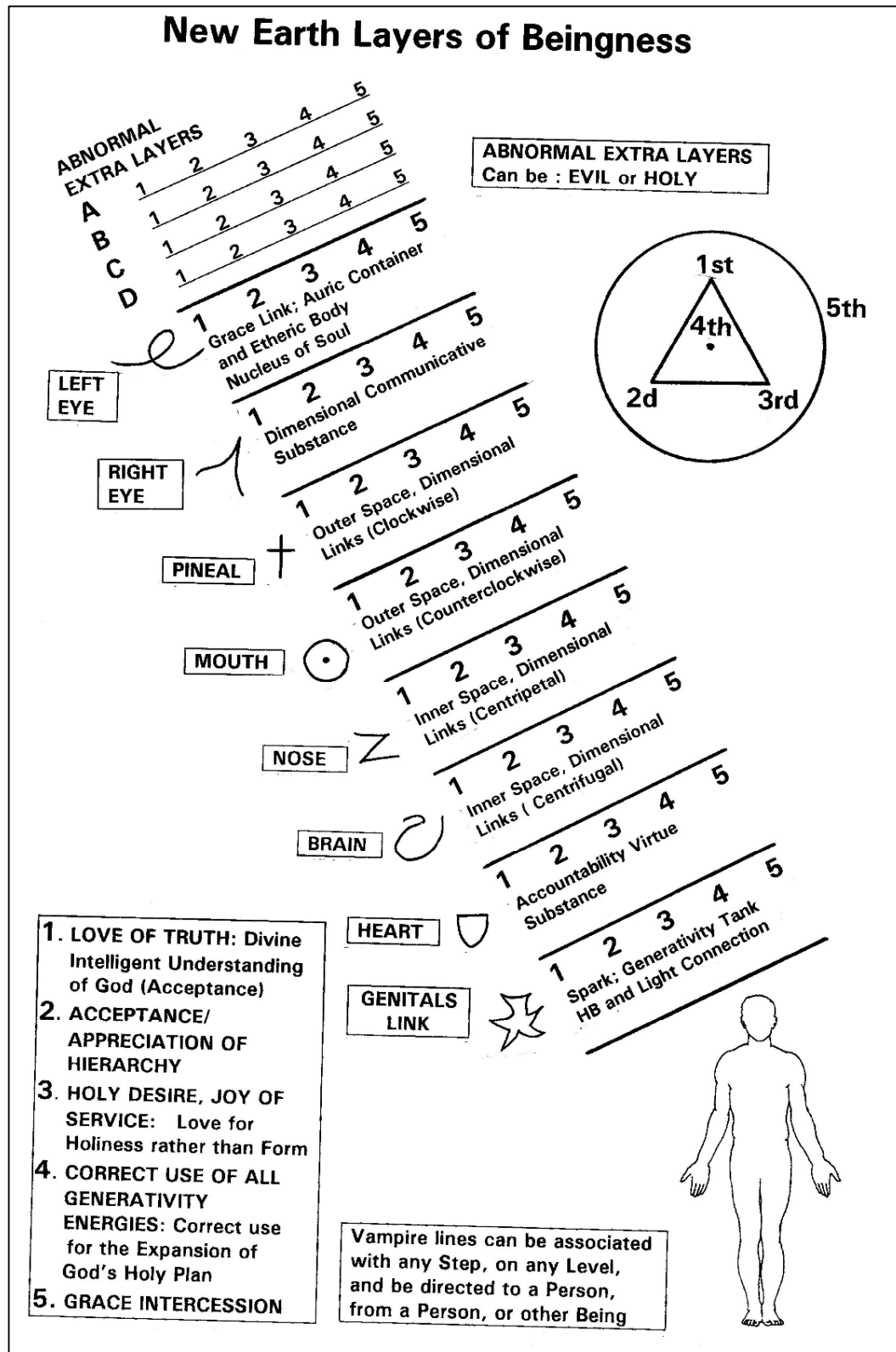
Or, Phantoms can have mixed programs as evil and good forces fight to win them over. The body acts and thought choices determine the winner.

Non-Phantoms also can be won over to evil if they listen to the grid sounds. Check your percentage of evil or True God Scale on the 10 pyramidal points and the auric case.

CHART (Only) FOR LESSONS OCTOBER 28, 1995

New Earth Layers of Beingness from "A Prophet's Story"

(LESSON currently unavailable See Also "A Prophet's Story")



LESSON OCTOBER 31, 1995: The Discernment of Spirits

THE DISCERNMENT OF SPIRITS

One of the most difficult tasks for the spiritual student is to accept as true that physical or mental comfort is not synonymous with holiness. Also, the contrary is true as well: suffering of body or mind is not necessarily because one is on a holy path.

Sometimes great spiritual and mental suffering is the herald of a new beginning on a higher step upon Jacob's ladder into heaven. Sometimes great suffering is due to the lower will, desires, or intentions coming into blows with the holy Laws and Powers. Suffering is more common because one resists becoming a saint and not because one is becoming a saint and so is being tried and tested.

Indeed, most of the so-called tests we face are just ourselves fighting the Divine Plan. God does not set up suffering just for suffering sake. It is true that the purification of the lower self requires us to allow ourselves to be burned in Logoic fire, drowned in Logoic water, and thrown through the skies in the Holy Breath. Nonetheless, a man who truly loves God and who does not resist change will not dwell upon his momentary discomforts and challenges, and will go forth in joy despite apparent obstacles.

If your joy and comfort is in being holy, impeccable, at the feet of Greatness...then the struggles to fulfill your part of Divine Plan will not seem a burden. We must give thanks every day that we have the opportunity to serve God and man in such a glorious way, and that we do not have to ponder about the reason for our lives. We live to serve God and man; it is that simple.

The manner in which God leads us to serve is dependent upon many variables; our attributes, our choices, our place in time and space at a crucial crossing of destinies, and the need for certain traits and the supply of such traits. It may seem all too impersonal, and yet there is still free will, and an abundant supply of love from above for all those people who hear the call of the chosen and choose to respond. Many are called but only few are chosen because those who half-way answer the call become dangerous to the plan of God.

There are times of war in the heavens and Earth. These are times when the forces of darkness pummel the innocent above and below, as we end the age of water. For it is now the time to sink or swim, yet also time to throw forth life rafts to the frail.

I have spent a lot of time praying about the souls of man, and yet the Lord told me to quit worrying about the souls and merely do the task in front of us: Put forth the message of Law. He said that if man knows Law and lives by Law then man can have souls saved or bestowed. Without understanding of Virtues and Laws there can be no souls saved. So, it is our task to bear forth teachings which must be carefully prepared and prayerfully executed before sending out into the world. The seriousness and importance of our task cannot be over-estimated. Even so, we must rejoice at being given such a task that can lead others to the Holy Land.

We must be relentless and secure in the knowledge that God does not abandon a man who will not listen to demons of carnality, greed, or pride. In our humble submission to God we cannot be fooled by the foul voices that babble in the Grid...no matter how clever they may be.

The evil voices may use the exact words of Jesus but in the wrong context, at the wrong time and place of events. They are very cunning, but a pure hearted man will not be fooled.

The evil ones can confuse dowsing, and make your emotions, mind and body respond to evil as though it were holy. You will be saved from error if you are impeccably aligned in your unselfish intentions, in your pure desires, and in your completely submitted will to God of our Lord Jesus.

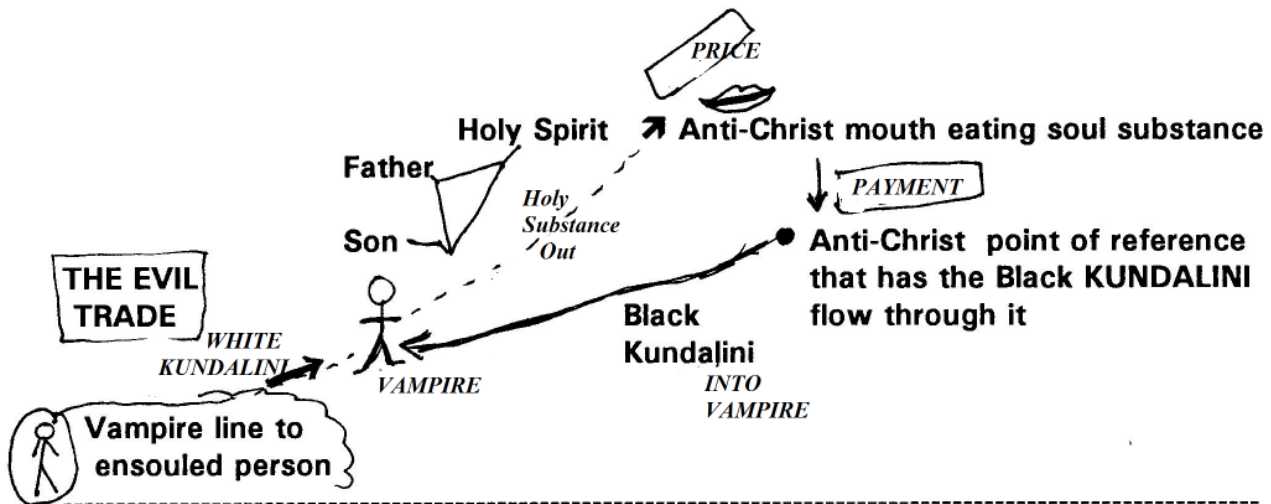
Sometimes we are tempted to pray for an outcome that seems holy, and yet we must always remember that the Lord works in mysterious ways. Even in the darkest night you should leave the method of manifestation of God's plan up to God, and not presume to know how holiness should manifest. Do not pray that someone else be blessed, for instance, if that person would use blessing substance to form a powerful link to the anti-Christ to get something manifested that they desire more than holiness.

We must be broken in Christ, in order to be born anew in Christ. We should all pray that in our submission to Divinity we find strength to bear the knowledge of our path, no matter how lonely or full of persecution.

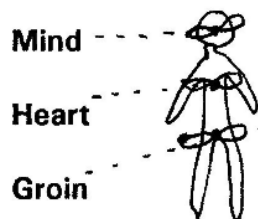
The peace of being in Christ is beyond any shallow joy that one can hope to find through the forcing of manifestations by the lower will, desire and intentions.

A holy man cannot be fooled by words or appearances presented by spirits or humans. His heart carries the discernment of the Holy Breath, which only knows truth and is repulsed by lies.

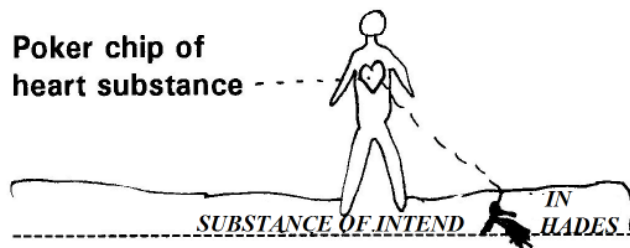
Sophia October 31, 1995



Each of the mobius coils has a pivotal point. These points may be sold to Satan and so form links of intend, desire and will to feed the anti-Christ.



They (fallen being/evil ones) will not send down black Kundalini unless they are fed soul matter (either vampired or of the owner). Each of the three selves (heart, mind, groin) is first sold to Satan through Hades, where the victors trade it for a poker chip of stored energy that supplies a rush sensation in body or mind.



Many people vampire through the Navel Unity Point (page 29).

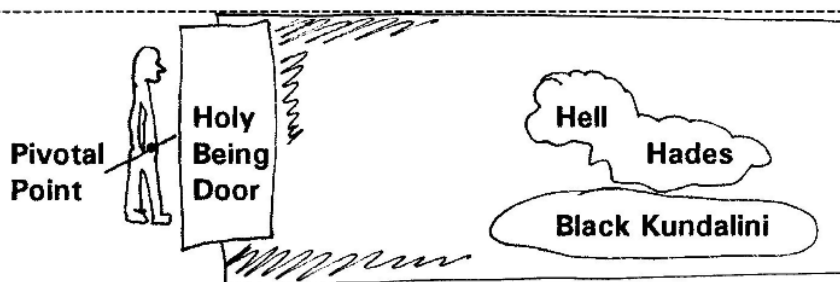
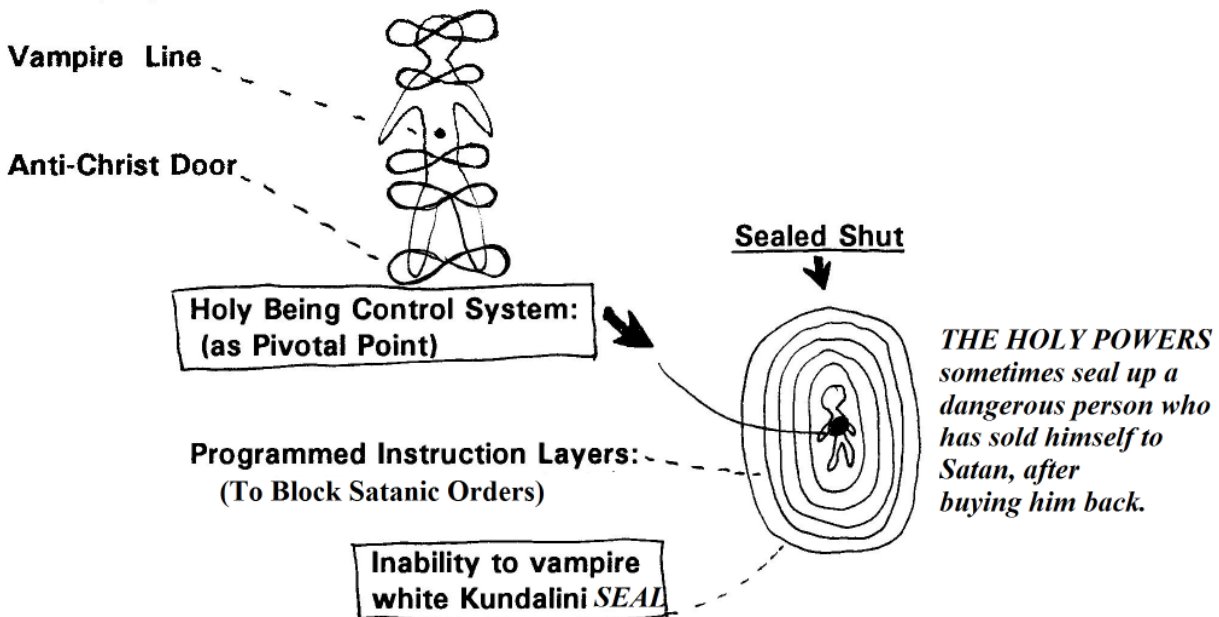
(See page 29 in the book:
A Prophet's Story)

GIVING/SELLING SELF AWAY TO SATAN:

The Evil Bank in Hades holds the real money until you spend the poker chip or enlarge it by gambling through vampiring holy beings/humans (annihilation is possible).

When the poker chips are gone, the only way to obtain a rush is to trade the vampired substances of other peoples souls to the anti-Christ, so the black Kundalini will be traded.

Some people have an extra mobius that is evil (or more than one extra mobius):



The Holy Being Door is barring the person from anti-Christ or hells or Hades Pivotal Point link. *This is done to protect innocent people sometimes.*

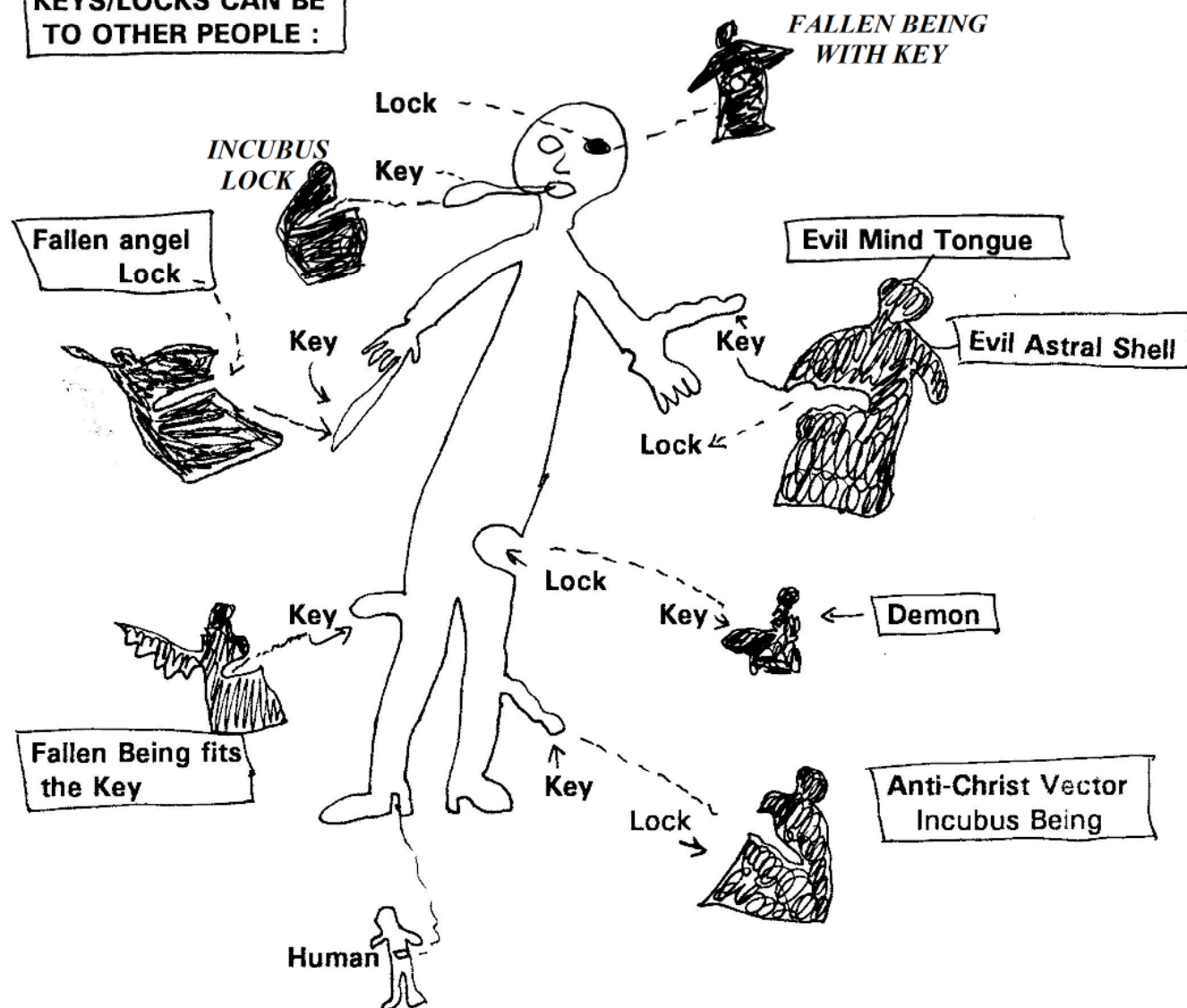
CHECK FOR THESE:

PROBLEMS:

1. An evil Code Song is playing in the room
2. Someone is trying to form a navel link to vampire you.
3. An evil extra mobius is forming a door to the anti-Christ.
4. Vampire lines are on the Groin Mobius Now Point.
5. A Fallen Being Pivotal Point of Beingness Leech is present.

Each Mobius (the three normal, or abnormal extra ones) has its own ether body that should be intact and shaped like our physical body. Specific foul thoughts create a shifting of the body ethers to allow dark forces to link up so as to provide a stage for a transaction of sale of holy substances in exchange for black Kundalini rush sensations.

KEYS/LOCKS CAN BE TO OTHER PEOPLE :



ONE LAYER OF ETHER BODY

**CHECK FOR THREE LAYERS
RELATING TO EACH MOBIUS:**

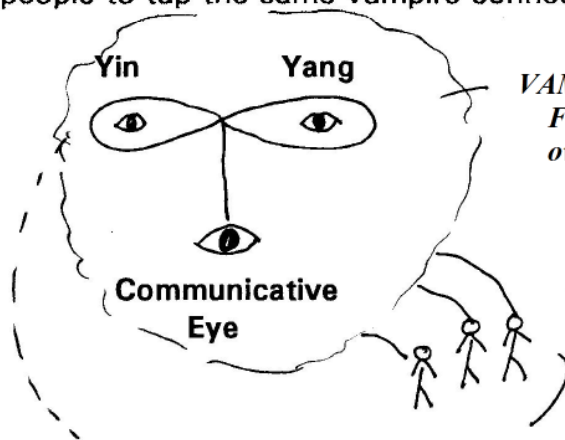
**MIND;
HEART;
GROIN**



A TYPICAL GROIN ETHER BODY
OF AN OBSESSED PERSON

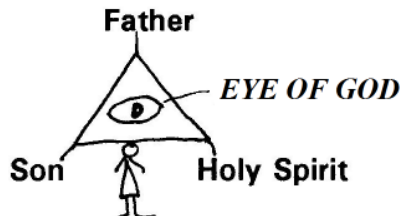
Numerous Keys/Locks create a monster on the ether bodies (or several monsters, one per mobius-linked ether body).

Extra Ether Eyes() mean that the person has become linked to an abnormal mobius system of three people. An abnormal mobius is a synergy system that allows all three people to tap the same vampire connections to soul matter.



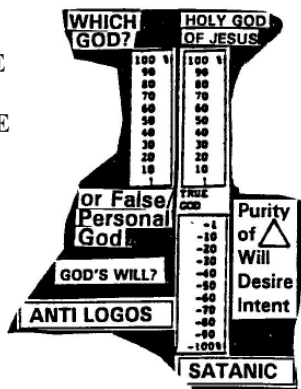
VAMPIRE SYSTEM LINK-UP
Forming a new life with its
own MOBIUS of EVIL

SOUL BEING VAMPIRED



The eye is a symbol representing the fact that the person is tapping the Eye of God in an ensouled person.

TEST THE
SPIRITS
ON THESE
SCALES



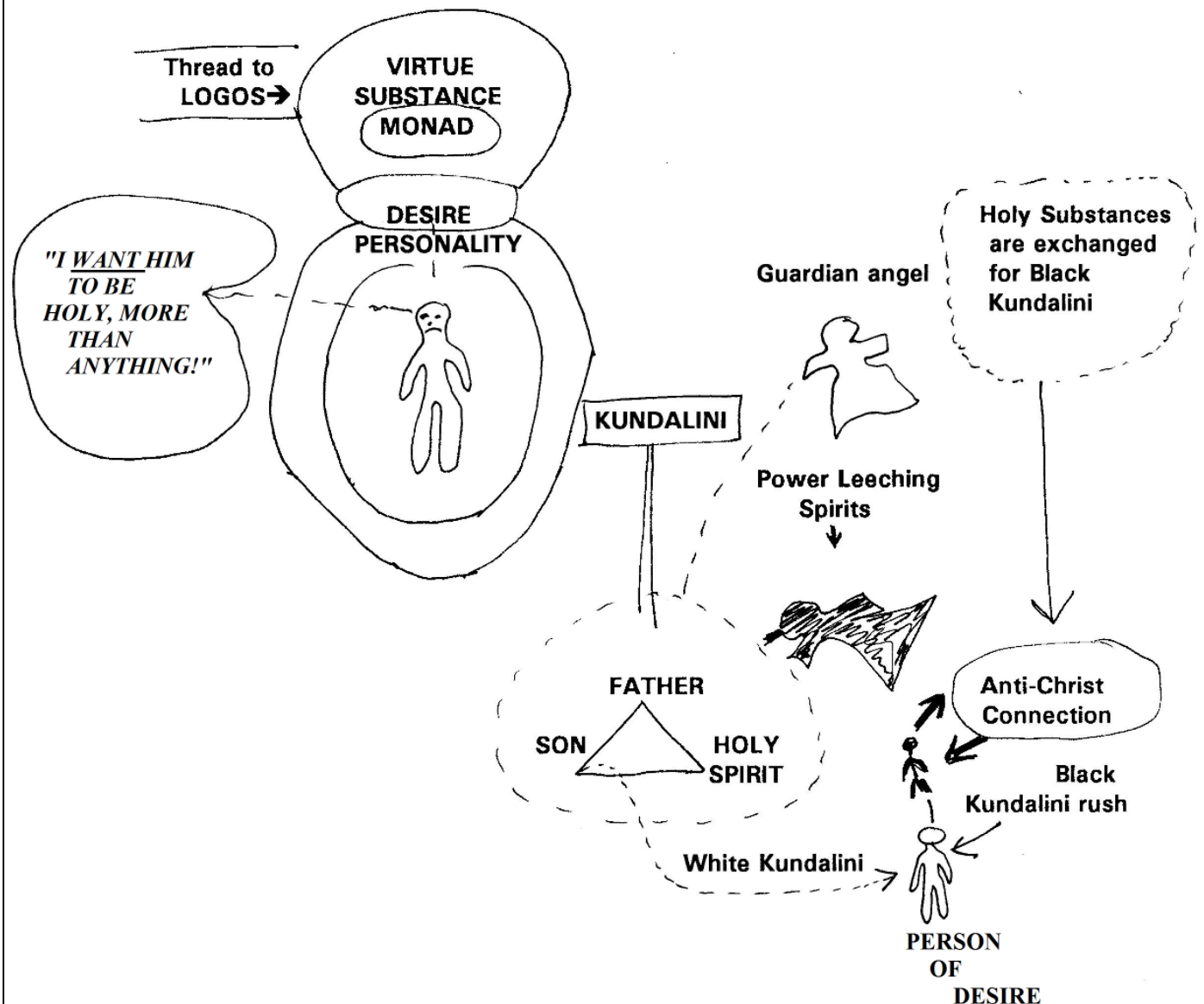
WHERE ARE
My Thoughts?
My Speech?
My Desires?
My Will?
My Actions?
ORIGINATING?

Vampirized substances create demons of anti-Virtue, Lost One monadic devils, desire elementals, Succubus/Incubus, personality hate/lust obsession demons and other monstrosities:

**AN ENSOULED PERSON WHO IS BEING VAMPIRED
DUE TO HIS ATTACHMENT TO A LAW-HATER**

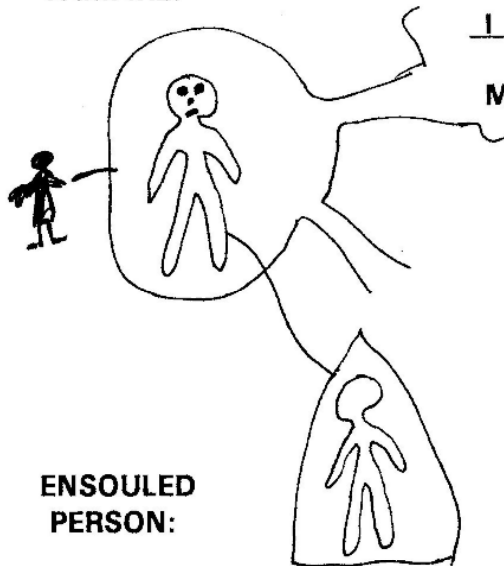
An ensouled persons desire that another person receive holiness produces a line to the less holy person that can be used as a power boost to form vampire connections that feed other soul-less people Kundalini.

CHECK FOR: Leeches on any auric layer. The Leech is a Fallen Being Pivotal Point of Beingness.



An Ether body is coded by the various keys and locks to produce a mega-key to hells, Hades or eventually anti-Christ. When it reaches the full 100% coding of anti-Christ, then the person no longer hears any holy sounds of the Christ Cup. The anti-Christ beings then supply a reason for living code song that plays constantly which is designed to get them energy from ensouled people.

VAMPIRE:



I must merge with him to get what I deserve.

Meanings of merge: to own/love/sex/romance/
devour/hate

**ENSOULED
PERSON:**

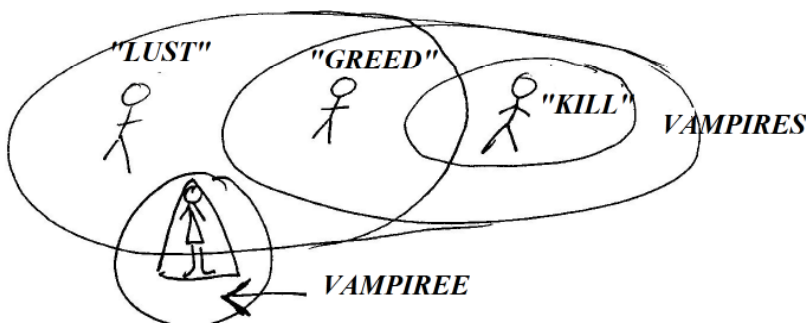
The superficial program can be love, envy, hate, devotion or anything that causes the vampire obsession thoughts to propel out filaments that serve as energy straws for fallen beings.

Code Songs are made of vampired substances which form an abnormal auric shield that may fool you into thinking the vampire IS the vampiree (ensouled).

A vampired person cannot be free of vampires unless he removes all he Code Songs that he has supplied others.

ECHOES of Code Songs are on the vampired persons ether field.

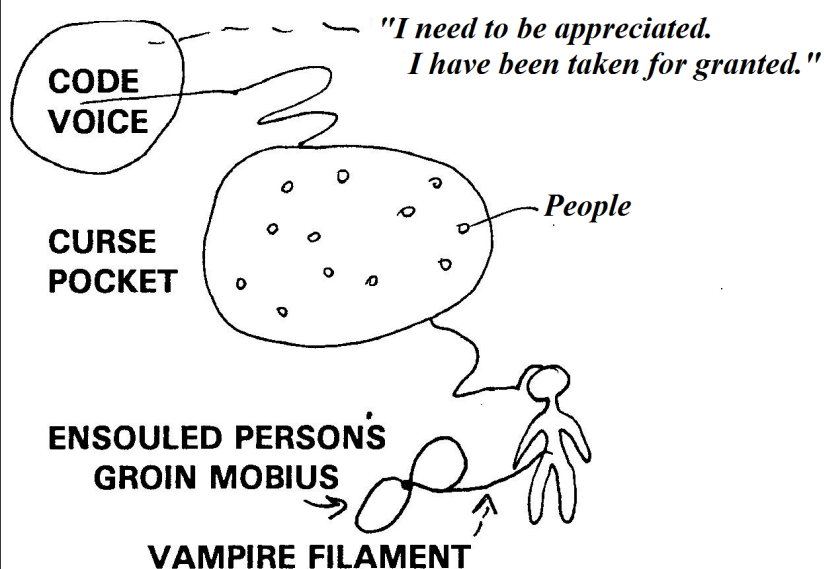
CODE SONGS can overlap and therefore share evil and vampire capabilities.



CURSE POCKET

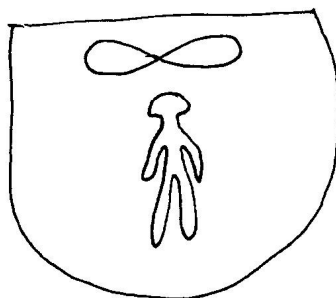
A Curse Pocket is similar to a Lie Pool. Everyone in it has a shared desire corollary that links them.

A Code Voice keeps evil beings attached to you if you listen to it. Destroy all Curse pockets attached to the Evil Code Cases that should also be destroyed.



PERSON IS IN THE PROTECTIVE CASE OF HOLY BEING NOW (GOOD)

*Sometimes Holy Angels
put you in a
Case of Protection
during times of
Spiritual Attack.*

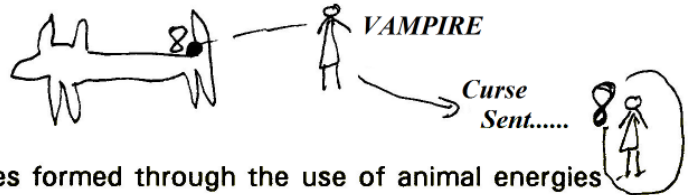


Look for Dormant Vampire Lines to your Mobius Coils that later can be reactivated by evil people.

Check for dormant and active vampire lines out of evil people that torment others. Check for these out of the Right eye, groin, navel, or any body location of the vampire.

Animals have a mobius coil at the top of the tail that sometimes are used by vampires to carry Code Cases and Curse Pockets.

An animal mobius is up and down, rather than sideways: 8 NOT ∞



Check yourself for vampire lines formed through the use of animal energies by vampires who have exhausted their own forces. These animal vampire lines hook into your spiritual substances of all types, but can be located as you dowse an up and down mobius on a body part at a specifically dowsed frequency (usually low).

Any person born an animal will have this type of vampire connection out to others, connected to their tail bones (usually).

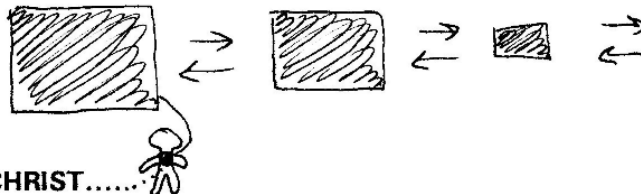
In Curse Pockets, look for this type of mobius (8) energy besides the other (∞) mobius energies.

WHAT IS HAPPENING?

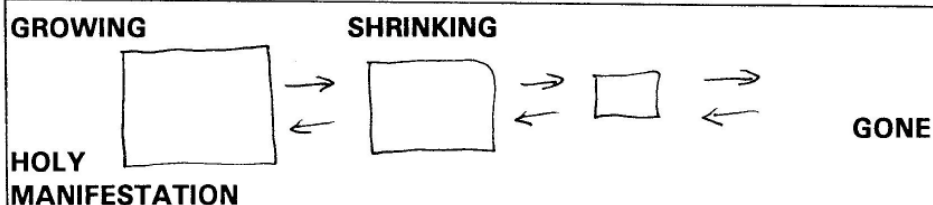
INFLUENCING PERSON (EVIL OR GOOD)	LISTENING TO THOUGHTS OR SPEECH OF PERSON OR DARK FORCE OR OBSERVING ACTION	SOMETIMES HOLY POWERS TURN EVIL UPON EVIL TO TRICK THEM INTO COM- BATTING DESIRED OUTCOMES
HOLY TRICK IN PROGRESS	EVIL TRICK IN PROGRESS	GONE OR BEGAT

CHECK
These when
hearing thoughts
that distress
or
please you.

EVIL MANIFESTATION IS SHRINKING OR GROWING:



IS IT GOOD OR BAD? (WHAT IS OCCURRING?)



SOMETIMES THE EVIL BABBLES IF IT IS BEING
FLUSHED OUT FOR REMOVAL BY HOLY POWERS.

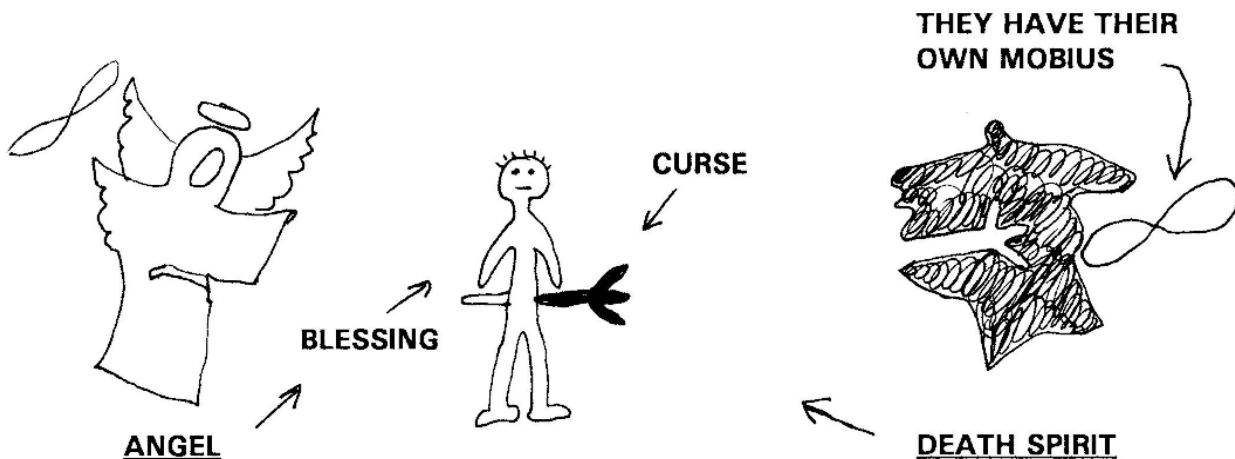
CHECK FOR:

1. **# OF LIVING POSSESSIONS**
2. **# OF EVIL MANIFESTATIONS IN SEED IN YOUR BODY (BEGAT)**
3. **EVIL MANIFESTATIONS CAN HIDE BEHIND THE MASKS OF SEVERAL PEOPLE BEFORE YOU FIND THE CORE PERSON.**

Evil manifestation can be linked to evil cores of self when someone chooses to sell their soul and curse others or own them or devour them.

An evil manifestation can be a solidified concept in the body that alters your thoughts/behaviors, such as "I deserve more money or things," or "I am Boss (God)," which is associated with a fallen being control mind in Hades, hells or anti-Christ. They all babble.

Or, a manifestation can be a curse that settles in another persons body creating a key that fits death demons.:



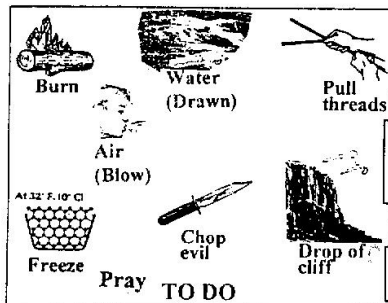
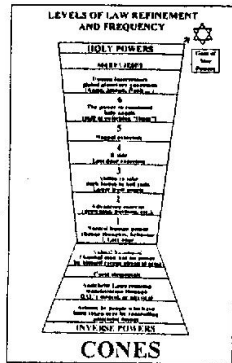
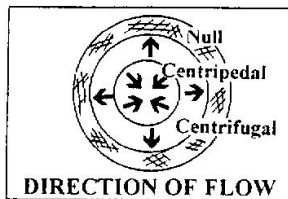
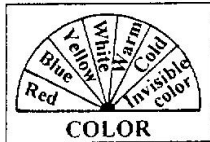
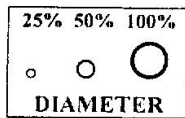
***PRAY TO NEVER CURSE OTHERS
BY ENTERTAINING VILE THOUGHTS.***

***BLESS OTHERS NATURALLY
BY SUBMITTING
ALL WILL, DESIRE AND INTENTIONS
OVER TO GOD ---***

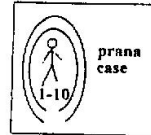
NO MATTER HOW GOD USES THEM.

TRUST!

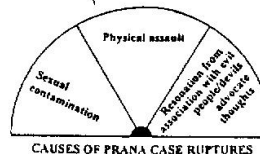
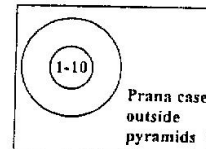
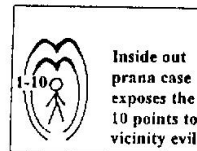
CHANGING THE PAST



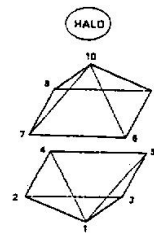
PRANA CASE



Type of time you are in depends upon your 10 points/prana case plus any other cases and the integrity of the prana case is the key.

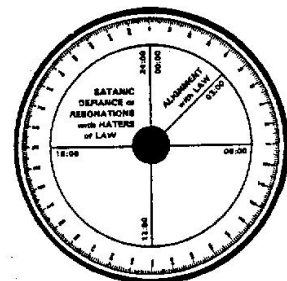
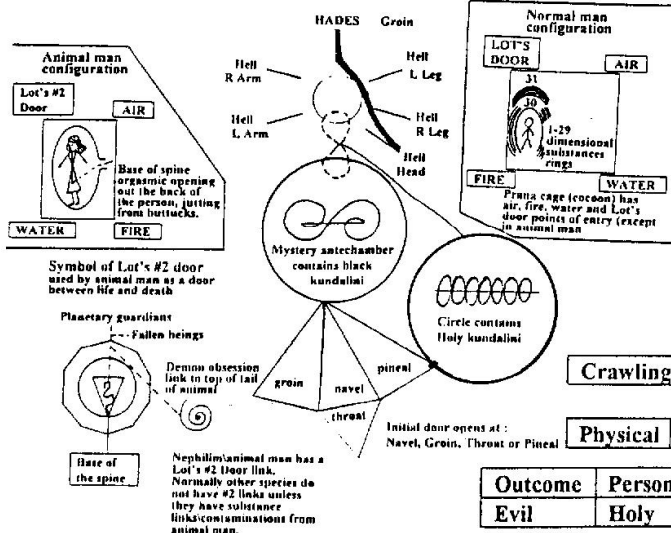


HUMAN SPIRITUAL COMPONENTS

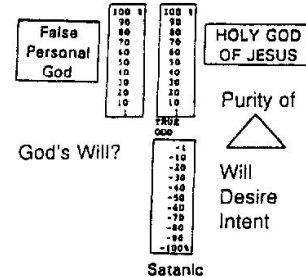


- TEN POINTS OF POWER
10. DISSONANCE POINT: EARTH DIMENSIONAL ANCHOR ETHERIC BODY MAGNETIC FORCE FIELD
 9. SUBCONSCIOUS MIND: DREAM SELF
 8. PERSONALITY: IDENTITY SUBSTANCE SOUL, VIRTUE SUBSTANCE ACCOUNTABILITY SUBSTANCE ACQUIRED IN PUBERTY
 7. INTEND SUBSTANCE
 6. REASON TO LIVE WILL TO LIVE
 5. PROCREATIVE: DESIRE/POTENTIAL TO CREATE LIFE
 4. CONSCIOUS WAKING MIND: SEPARATE FROM PARENT
 3. NAME: UMBILICAL CORD TO MOTHER
 2. LINK TO EARTH/GENETIC ANCESTRAL POOL LINKS, OF LINK TO NEW EARTH
 1. SPARK OF LIFE

LOT'S DOOR



WHICH GOD?



Death 100% 90 80 70 60 50 40 30 20 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100% Life

CONFERENCE AUDIO TAPES FOR 1995 NOVEMBER are currently unavailable to this Library.

LESSON NOVEMBER 22, 1995: Thanksgiving during the Tribulations

THANKSGIVING DURING THE TRIBULATIONS

There are times that you may remember, from childhood or from some distorted memory in adulthood, in which the world seemed bright and safe and fun. It is the burden of saints to bear a greater vision than the masses, and not to selectively see the glory of the snowflake while babies are freezing. It is the challenge of great vision that often appears to be the insurmountable stumbling block on the road to purification and service.

The concept of destiny versus free will has long been debated, and yet they intertwine. Indeed, there are destinies of greatness for people attracted to a saint path, and yet their own free will may pull them away from God's Plan...into some egocentric side path of vain glory and self-indulgence. They may...when they impart on a false path...decide that the false path is much brighter and more fun than the path of their destiny. It is a passing thrill, however. Each man who refuses his destiny will die with the hyenas of hell laughing at him as he clutches his rotten satin which appeared as silk in the light of Lucifer.

There are crossroads in a man's life where he must choose between heaven and hell...between the selfish and the pure...between the false light and the true Light. One of the key attributes of the false light is that it has voices that call one to be selfish: "I have a right...I need...I want...I am my own man (god)" and so on. The truly humble servant of God does not see his destiny outside the destiny of others. The path of service is inherent in the path to God. One cannot seek God by indulging the senses in some vain path where others may bow to you and yet in your heart is carnality, greed, and hate. The irony is that the hate, in such cases, appears as a self-righteous anger, and provides a black rush of desire and euphoria. Should a man get addicted to self-righteous euphoria, then he falls into the age old trap of thinking he is his own god, and his destiny is lost.

To lose ones destiny is a sorrowful fate. God is all merciful; the angels sit and wait for true prayers to fall from the lips of the erring...and yet the man who thinks he is his own god seeks only to indulge himself, and so his prayers reflect that satanic habit. The true saint asks God for guidance and in the dark nights of spiritual struggle relies upon prayer and proper physical and mental behavior to carry him through. The heathen, though, seek out ways to satisfy demonic appetites and rejoice in the pain of the holy ones.

A truly unselfish man will never despair in the nights of struggle during the Tribulations. It is true that the path to holiness is more difficult now than it was thirty years ago, in that the civilization has declined to such a degree so that a man who speaks of God is considered insane. The only god that one can speak of without a smirk from others is a generic god without Laws, who accepts all foul behaviors as holy.

God is not mocked. God sees who accepts his destiny without whining, and who refuses to join the ranks of the God-less in an attempt to be social or loved. Even a dog appears to love its litter, and yet man is not to be a dog, but a saint. Man is to be one who loves the spirit and soul more than the form of others. And yet, the hyenas laugh each dusk...as one more man hears the sirens of sin...and leaves his soul behind.

Becoming a saint requires a daily revocation of vows of obedience to ones path...ones destiny prescribed by God. The constancy of the man who prays for purity upon awakening, before sleeping, and when tempted...is the Virtue most loved by the Saints above us who look down.

God sees all that we do and think. There are suffering saints above us, such as Saint Joseph, Saint Mary, and Moses who watch us for the hope of assisting us to purification. The tainted joys of carnality indulged cannot compare to the love of sitting at the feet of such holy Ones in the dead of night, in the coldest night, while ones prayers lift the spirit body to the heavens.

It is that communion with the holy Ones that relieves the pain of Tribulations. Pretending that evil does not exist within and without oneself can only drug the senses to lure one to believe that God is not real...that saints are not real. The only way to commune with the unseen saints is to be holy and constant long enough through long nights of service, through pain of separation from the masses who desire spiritual death and so received it, to be able to endure the loneliness that Christ endured and his pain...then we are worthy to be called Christians.

It is in such sorrow and loss, such death of our personal selves, that we are reborn in joy...even in these hard times on Earth. There is no despair in heaven; there is only joy in service and the unspeakable glorious wonder of KNOWING God.

We must give thanks, in all honesty, for being blessed by the angels on the paths of our destinies. They have shown us the Way; they have shown us our errors. If we choose to reject such guidance then we truly suffer. The suffering of the saint who has not abandoned his path is not painful in the sense that lower humans perceive pain. The saint gives thanks because his body is not his self, and his true Self is always looking at the wondrous beauty of God, which gives all comfort.

“Peace, I give you peace...not as the world giveth, giveth I you peace” was a communication from Christ intended to comfort the disciples in times of struggle, but it was about a substance. There is a holy substance of peace that enters the saint who struggles against all odds in a dying civilization.

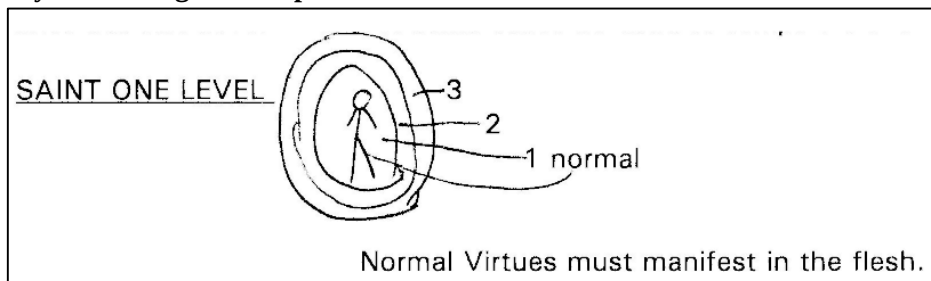
For that peace we give thanks.

LESSON NOVEMBER 28, 1995: Virtues of Saints, Levels I, II, III

VIRTUES OF SAINTS

Saints have their level and those levels below them and can be tapped on any of the levels (vampired).

Layers of beingness are power levels associated with Virtues:



Anyone who has mastered Virtues to Level 12 (the Earth intersection level) has the ability to call into them major evil. Also anyone who can tap an evolved person can use his Virtue power to attract major fallen beings of Anti-Virtue. Vampire lines out can develop, and in some cases be used to tempt the Anti-Christ.

SAINT ONE LEVEL:

- 1). **Recognition that the flesh form is a tool for holy expression and not to be considered the holy powers themselves.**
- 2) **Willingness to take holy responsibility for the thoughts that create elementals or draw corruption to body and soul.**
3. **Behaving in a way that will help the soul forces align with the body without a wedge of evil willfulness.**
4. **Using generativity for service to God and desiring to love others in a way that does not defile them through images or acts. Desire to generate holiness through sexual union rather than vampire others.**
5. **Physical acts reflect an awareness of holy direction even in the face of confusion or crisis.**
6. **Willingness to accept birth gender with limitations and powers.**
7. **Willingness to see evil and good in others.**
8. **Decision to act holy appropriate for the situation despite social alienation.**
9. **Ability to shift characteristics to Air (to leave), Fire or (to fight) Water (to desire) faces of self at appropriate times.**
10. **Take responsibility for expression of creativity: sex, art, childbirth. To conserve energy and not steal it.**
11. **Desire to have complementary relationships with opposite gender.**
12. **Love of Holy Power in others/ respect for power in holy people and in unseen holy power. Wanting ones purity to match ones power.**

SAINT TWO LEVEL

- 1) Love of holiness in people rather than their form.
2. Will to do good in lower manifestation (thoughts).
3. Desire to know God's Will.
4. Desire to extend the physical manifestation of holiness (desire to do good in the world, Generosity of Spirit).
5. Congruency in lower life with the Truth of holiness in spirit.
6. Willingness to accept as true that male and female gender powers are different and that they are synergistic together on all planes of being to bring about good or evil.
7. Knowledge that individuals fit within a hierarchy of good or evil. There is no neutral position. (No one can be neutral in flesh).
8. Awareness of the Plan of God and willingness to endure the loneliness of each step and to endure fear of isolation from lower evolved humans.
9. Willingness to accept higher teachings/actions of truth that provokes change in the sense of self.
10. Desire to have your form of expression (or creativity) match the plan of God within boundaries of Law and Virtue.
11. Respect for power differences of the male and female holy forces and acceptance of both as valid and necessary.
12. Choosing to direct ones will to do good even in times of desire for an easier life.

SAINT THREE LEVEL

1. Love of the holiness of God.
2. Severity of Will to bring about order.
3. Knowledge of secrets of power.
4. Desire to manifest holiness in the world and through spiritual means.
5. Love of Truth in higher octaves of meaning.
6. Generativity of Godliness through spiritual acts of gender combinations of powers.
7. Worship of God/Respect for authority.
8. Love of that which leads to divinity, constancy in faith.
9. Ability to change lower aspects to suit the plan of God. Fluidity.
10. The desire to incorporate Godliness on all aspects of being rather than worship an external form – graven image.
11. Gender balance/harmony in lower expression reflecting divine harmony of sexual self on all octaves of being.
12. Submission of will, of body, mind and soul.

These may seem redundant and yet I could write volumes on the
Difference between the levels and (God willing) shall.

NORMAL VIRTUES

1. **Allowing the Love of God to be part of physical expression toward humans as a sweetness and mercy aspect of personality.**
2. **Allowing the thoughts to reflect the order of God above.**
3. **Allowing the form to behave in a way that is according to higher Law.**
4. **Allowing the forces of sexuality to be in line with other forces as a harmonious aspect of life but not the controlling aspect.**
5. **Allowing the Law to direct you even in times of stress without relenting to evil.**
6. **Allowing the sword of God to pierce you, while projecting outward your willingness to fight for God's glory.**
7. **Allowing the powers of God to part the waters of confusion between good and evil.**
8. **Allowing the divine powers to select your relationships.**
9. **Deciding to manifest the face of God needed at the right time while interacting with other humans.**
10. **Having courage to face the changes necessary for purification in personal life.**
11. **Wishing to be good without fully knowing how, but knowing it is to be part of God.**
12. **Having the courage to see your errors and willingness to face penance.**

Virtues such as explained in VIRTUES, LAWS AND POWERS were not completely defined due to the mystery of the power. I have said that Virtues must be viewed all as one unit, and yet the four classifications above may help you to understand Virtues in octaves of power better than thinking of them as linear 1-31.

I have listed Virtue sets which should be thought of as growing out of each other. The higher are dependent upon the lower. You can dowse where you have blocks over these traits, and also you may have virtue substance vampire lines in these, as well.

END OF AVAILABLE TEXT FOR 1995 NOVEMBER

LESSON DECEMBER 3, 1995: The Point of Destruction

THE POINT OF DESTRUCTION

Why is it that people tend to reach a spiritual impasse after years of struggle toward purification? It is because their greatest weakness has become the demon that torments them until they give up the holy path.

In the lower levels of spiritual study and application, one's key weakness tends to not seem so bad. All people are born with a key weakness, which is like a dissonance point that is interrupting their holy sound with a foul note of disorder. It was not always so. There were times when babies were born from time to time without key weaknesses...but that was before the genetic pools became so contaminated. Even when babies were born pure, they usually later developed a key weakness that fit in with their social pool.

Even with key weaknesses, people can become pure by their own efforts and by Grace. It is true that a key weakness tends to bind a flighty person to Earth, and yet it is not necessary if the person is able to balance himself on the spiritual tightrope while being anchored into heaven meanwhile holding onto what is perceived as a troubling Earth. To have joy while in the middle of the struggle to comprehend God in the context of the psychotic world of social mores is a distinct struggle that takes its toll on the spiritual warrior. For that reason, many spiritual students fall by the wayside.

The more advanced the spiritual study, the more likely the average person is to fall by the wayside. The key weakness grows as power feeds it. Either a person gives up his key weakness or his association with spiritual power will empower the weakness into a demon shape that devours him.

It is not enough to assume that God has mercy on the very weaknesses we are born with; we must pray to the heavens that our weakness be demolished...an act which is perceived as our own individuality being destroyed. It is a painful process to give up one's key weakness to God, so as to allow the anchor of self to float to heaven, rather than remain in some cesspool on Earth.

Key Weaknesses cannot be whittled away, in the truest sense. They must die. You cannot decide to hate less today than you did yesterday; you must decide to turn your weakness of hate over to God. All key lower weaknesses are just like the mafia traits: money, sex and drugs. In the clearest definition, the key weaknesses have to do with a desire for power, carnality, glamour and sensory titillation.

Money, in itself, is not evil; it merely can represent power and the ability to be lazy rather than struggle as the common man, and can supply a sense of power without purity. Many religions stress the prosperity philosophy that declares a poor man must be impure. A man can be pure or impure with money or without it...it has to do with what is represented by the money. Be it *security*, then a man lacks trust in God. Be it *self-esteem*, then a man lacks a link with God who shines all glory on His servants.

As for sex, there is nothing more glorious than the sexual union of a holy couple, and there is nothing foul about the venting of overflowing forces. It is the peculiar perversities that pervade our culture that have reduced the sexual function into a destructive force for most people. Sex is used to have power over other people, to get jobs or financial favors, to vent hate or frustration over a difficult day at the office, to gain control over another person so as to own that person, to defile, to create spirits of defilement, and so on. Unfortunately for many, the greatest key weakness a man can have is of a sexual nature. By its very creative power, the sexual forces create bonds of unusual strength between people or between a person and his weakness until the sexual power forms demons of destruction out of the loins of people who hate. Anyone with a sexual weakness will develop a weakness of money and eventually will desire sensory rushes more than God. For that reason, it is important for people to not mate with others who are promiscuous or haters, for the forces of all people united by their sexual acts blend to form a powerful vortex of contamination. Each sexual act adds an

exponential potential for spiritual damage. One sexual encounter can be purified with great effort, but repeated ones with a contaminated person will overpower one's ability to spiritually cleanse. For that reason, even married persons should refrain from sexual activity with a promiscuous spouse or from a spouse who fantasizes about others.

The third mafia category—drugs—relates to a desire to be euphoric, not to substances themselves. It was never intended by the heavenly fathers that a person not ease his pain by taking an aspirin or even morphine. It is the desire to avoid Truth that is at the bottom of this key weakness. It shows up in many people who would never take a Tylenol or have a shot of whisky. Such people sedate themselves with euphemisms that lead them to believe that there is no evil within them or without...that all people are harmless if you think they are so, that the world is fine the way it is at the current time, that one merely needs to look at the rainbow rather than the rain. Unfortunately, such people are spiritual druggies who actually increase spiritual disease on earth by letting their own key weaknesses grow. A key weakness that grows will foul up the whole civilization like a drop of poison in the wine. Every person who buys pornography will pollute the world's children with the elementals that arise out of such trash; every person who rationalizes stealing insurance money from a fake sore neck in a fender bender pollutes the Earth with greed elementals and causes his guardian angel to recoil. Every person who decides to live a happy little life without a thought of how he can be of service to the Earth in spirit is a selfish bastard born of greed and lust for himself.

In the end, it is selfishness that underlies all the key weaknesses. Hoarding money or things while other people give up all they have to serve God; indulging in little fantasies so as to use the sexual experience as something introverted toward personal sensory experience rather than seeing it as a dynamic spiritual tool that can be used to form a yin/yang team or do exorcisms with the same energy; deciding to no longer dig in the sewers of Truth so as to understand how to purify the spiritual waters of this Earth but preferring to drink Perrier in one's castle while others drown in vermin infested pools...all are the keynotes of selfishness that pervade the spiritual dilettante.

The dark forces...nay, even the anti-Christ...cannot infect an unselfish man. An unselfish man is one who loves mightily, who strives endlessly, who dares not indulge in despair even in the darkest night lest he no longer be of help to others, who Trusts in God because he is trustworthy himself, who is not groveling in pseudo-humility because he stands with angels. A truly unselfish man is eternally loving and yet is severe because he has a severe task: to be an anchor for divine forces upon the Earth as a Saint.

A saint may be asked to behave in ways that are not associated with sainthood to the common man. A saint, in these difficult times, must be as supple as the wind, as fast and fluid as a snow-filled mountain stream, as fierce as fire. Should God ask him to serve as fire or water or air in his sainthood, then he shall do so. The greatest saints are fierce today, because the battles of the time require great warriors to step into the fray. It is no longer enough to be sweet, when the mafia hounds are devouring the souls of the children.

We have a responsibility to define for society what causes a soul to decay, and we must not flinch or waffle in an attempt to be liked or admired. Indeed, the words of Truth will surely be like the sword of which Jesus spoke that divides man against wife; parent against child. For any man who loves not Truth loves not God. Any man who loves not God is doomed to treachery, should he be alongside the bearers of the hated Truth.

A saint must not only embrace sainthood concepts from his spiritual realm or mental realm, he must be ready to act appropriately in the physical realm to quell budding disorder. Most of all, he must not feed his key weaknesses in the physical realm and assume that God will understand. Any key weakness grows ever larger with each indulgence of thought, speech or action until it devours the owner's body and soul.

There are people today who desire to form spiritual pabulum schools or attend churches that do not "pry" into personal lives. Indeed, if a religion is not incorporated into one's personal life, then it is a mockery to God. We who aspire to sainthood should pray that every weakness of ours be turned over to God for destruction, and we can stand and wince with the pain of death of our lower selves as we know them.

Death to the tainted self allows birth to a finer lower self that is coordinated with the spirit and soul of a Godly man. It is a time of great courage when a saint chooses to submit his will to God, and face the great unknown of change while Trusting in divine forces.

At every step we must be willing to accept that we do not know what reality is or what our path must be...only God knows and tells us each step of the way. The path to greatness is trod by those who act appropriately at each step without argument, even if the higher steps are more difficult to comprehend.

The mysteries of Law are evermore paradoxical as one upward climbs. And yet, each step of spiritual evolution requires that one dies to the lower step. It also requires changes and actions on the physical realm, mental realm, and realm of intention. Just sitting and looking beatific will not change the world. Sometimes a saint has to act quickly on the physical realm, and listen to God's guidance on the proper physical actions, or be annihilated. If the saint ever becomes smug about his safety he is likely to be hit with people who are ruled by darkness. Such people rejoice in death of saints,

and in defilement of such saints through slander, sexual and other methods. Avoidance of such people becomes ever more important as the spiritual ante grows. The more powerful you become, the more tasty you are to the dark devourers.

You cannot judge your spiritual progress by an apparent outcome. You must judge your spiritual state by how profoundly you love and trust God, whether you obey His guidance, whether you are truly unselfish and desire to serve humanity rather than desire to be indulgent.

Whether an outcome is bad or good cannot be judged too clearly from below, but the heavens can see victory in the individual and in a group. The size of a group means little; an individual can change the world, remember that.

There is a point of no return for each man, in which he must choose his key weakness or God. That is the point in which the key weakness has become as large as his key holiness. Each man is given guidance at such times, and the angels sit with faint breath while the decision is made. If the key weakness is chosen, then the man will become satanic. He will then develop all three key weaknesses and may join a spiritual mafia which embraces people with key weaknesses.

There are so many mysteries to the ever unfolding drama of God impacting the earth that I cannot translate them all even to myself. Even so, I know that what has borne me through all storms has been profound love for humanity and Trust in the Divine.

.....Do not be discouraged. pray for purification, for Truth to be shown to you to the level that you can endure, and pray for Trust in God of our Lord Jesus.

Much love,

Your Friend

LESSON DECEMBER 4, 1995: Security Versus Growth

SECURITY VERSUS GROWTH

There are maturation stages in a person's life that have to do with releasing the previous stage. A small child may fear walking to the bathroom alone at night, and so wets his pants. The first day of kindergarten may be viewed by a child as though he has been ripped from his mother, and the first day of high school is often viewed as socially terrifying. The first romantic intimacy, marriage, childbirth, the empty nest...all stages can be seen as unbearable, thrilling, or as a type of death of the previous stage.

Just as the physical and social self has growth stages, so does the spiritual self. Morality levels are supposed to grow as a child grows. First a child only knows something is bad if he gets his hand slapped. Next, he fears the hand slap and so doesn't do anything "bad" unless his mother is not watching. Then, he begins to feel guilt for being bad, because he has accepted his mother's conscience as his own. Later, he reevaluates his moral code according to what he has learned apart from his parents combined within the context of his parental code of honor, with the sum total incorporated into his behaviors.

There is a time when each person stands on the brink of his adulthood of morality incorporation and decides to be moral or immoral. Those people who never face moral dilemmas are amoral, and often come from families that are amoral. Immoral people still feel guilt until they wallow into darkness to the point of becoming amoral. It is as though they never knew anything good or sacred after that point. They have become satanic.

Man, of course, has many minor moral dilemmas, and yet there is a mega-moral dilemma that occurs at the point when a man's key weakness is staring at him in the face and he must give it up or be satanic. He knows at that point if he should choose evil then he will be destroyed by his own monstrous weakness. Even so, many people choose their weakness over God.

Most people choose their weakness over God because they think their weakness is their true self...and often it is so. A weakness becomes a person's identity when it is ingrained into the body and mind by compulsive thoughts and acts. You cannot overcome a key weakness that has been fed energy for years on end without the help of God.

Any key weakness has components of lower willfulness, satanic desire, and selfish indulgence in a lack of boundaries of behaviors, thoughts or emotions. A person who is selfish does not want to be uncomfortable long enough to change, and so is blocked in his spiritual evolution.

How can you know if you are resisting the next spiritual stage of evolution? First of all, such people tend to compare all that happens in the Now with past experiences which are colored with emotion so as to make the past appear superior.

Suffering is often due to resisting the path of sainthood rather than as a result of being on a path to sainthood. Sainthood is generally perceived as full of joy and hope despite great struggles and grief beyond measure. Jesus said, "Blessed are those who grieve, for they shall be comforted". If we believe our blessed Lord, then we should accept those words with hope and trust that we shall rest on His promise. Many people think they believe in Jesus, and yet they indulge in grief and desperately cling to what they view as necessary for a full life...no matter what God asks of them. It may mean giving up something or someone.

Some people sell their souls for a house and think they cannot live unless they have papers on a home. And yet, throughout history, holy people have been torn from their homes and imprisoned or been forced to march, as the Cherokees did, over harsh land in the dead of winter. Jesus was born on such a cold journey so his family could pay taxes to a deadly king; He was born in a cold barn next to swine as if to show us that we can find the miraculous within seeming hardship. "Foxes have their holes and birds have their nests, but the Son of Man has no place to rest his head." My, how we whine if we are not in a proper hotel!

Some people sell their souls to have friends and family. And yet Jesus said "Whoever is not with me is against me...whoever hears my Word and follows it is my mother and brother and father and sister...I come not to bring peace but to bring a sword, for (upon hearing the Word) children will rise against their parents, and parents against children...".

The man or woman that loves God and studies the Law should be your family and your friend. It is a rare find to have a friend that wants you to become ever more powerful and holy, so as to do good in the world. Unfortunately, most people want you to return to a lower level of spiritual development, so that they can feel comfortable with you. It is sad but true that few people want to endure the discomfort and glory of the path to sainthood. Hopefully, if we do our job well, we can help those few by illuminating the path through writings.

Saints may have lives that are full of turmoil or lives that appear serene; superficial appearances often mask a deeper truth. The saint who appears serene may be in fact split into two pieces while doing major exorcisms causing great

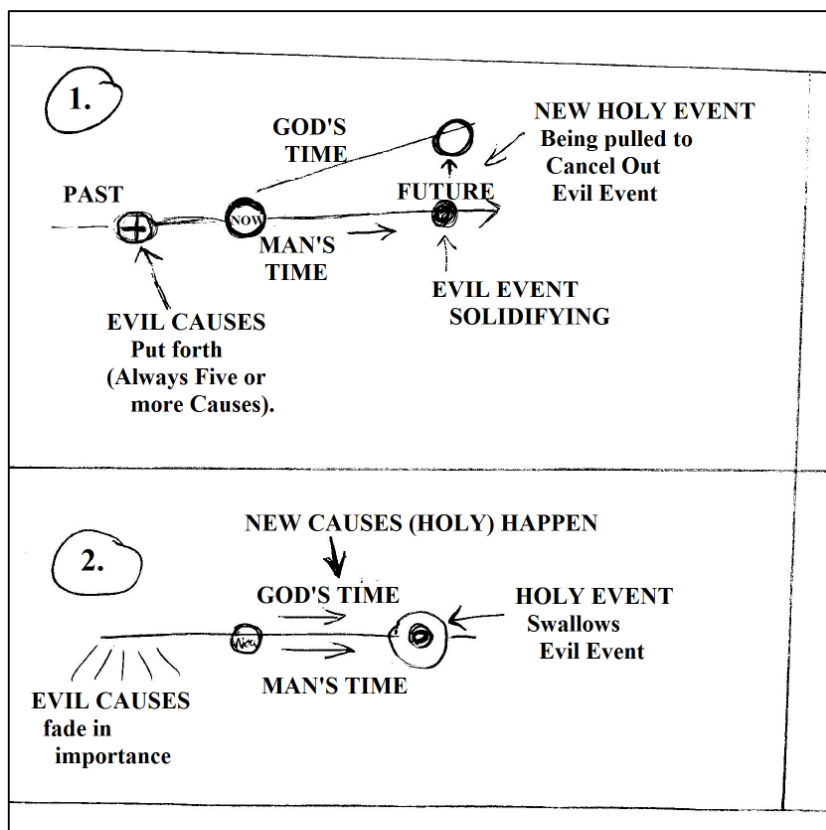
pain of the senses, while the saint who appears to always be running from death may be supposed to do his battles on the lower planes instead. There are spiritual battles that require physical acts of stalking and being that are quite mysterious in the lives of worldly saints. Some saints are supposed to be alone; others are to work in a yin/yang team, others in a group, and others not even in a physical body. Saints often do not know they are acting within a minor drama in the middle of a larger drama until they are told to switch their spiritual or physical maneuvers. At such times, what appears to be a tragedy may be God's Will, and the saint runs into a danger of clinging to what he perceived as the ultimate reality without giving way to the higher mystery of his beingness.

There is no time in the Path of Service to God that a person does not have abrupt shocks at times of change of route within the Plan. There are many mysteries to God's Plan. A saint may be required to be sweet one week, and severe the next. He may be supposed to be an exorcist (primarily) one year and a teacher the next. A year after that he may have another task that seems to be out of kilter with the previous ones. The ability to endure shocks to the nervous system, to act without arguing with God, to be totally without materialism or addiction to comfort...those are the hallmarks of a person who is within the Christ. The ability to learn the ever increasing mysteries of Law requires that a person let go of his lower rigid understandings.

A grade school child is taught that he cannot subtract 80 out of 50, and yet a junior high school adolescent is taught that he can subtract it and leave -30. When the radio and television came out as inventions, people were aghast, since they seemed to defy natural laws. The spiritual scientist must be ready to accept the higher Laws as they unfold in manifestation before him, if he is to become powerful and pure.

Last week my watch disappeared for three hours and then reappeared in the same location. Three people searched for it and could not find it. It just popped back into man's time, just like that. I asked the holy beings what they were trying to tell me, because a dematerialization always is a strong sign. They said that they wanted to show me God's time, which is different than man's time, and yet it changes events in man's time. It is a method they use to dematerialize evil outcomes that have already solidified in the ethers. They can dematerialize people, objects, or events and choose when or if to rematerialize them or alter them.

They change events by materializing a strong ether pull in another direction that yanks the power out of the solidifying evil event through presenting alternative events on another plane that cancel out the causes of the evil manifestation. It is not too easy to explain, but I will try to draw it for you.



The holy beings can dematerialize or materialize objects and even people, but it is not done except in emergencies or to illustrate an important point. I know that I have physically dematerialized twice, once to save my life and once accidentally while walking with a former student. Both times I rematerialized in about an hour, the first time in the same location and the second time three miles away. I know the first time was the protection of the holy beings, but the second time I had accidentally, while tired, invoked Laws and Powers that I still am trying to understand. Next time I hope it is with full control. If I can learn to control my powers, then I can teach others.

The ability to SEE with power is very closely aligned with the ability to ACT with power. Seeing takes a great deal of struggle to perfect, because there are different types of seeing powers. The ability to see the future, to see concurrent spiritual events, to see the past, to see the differences among thoughts and deeds are all different skills that often muddle in the lower mind. It is necessary that we map the different types of seeing, so as to help others see; which is an advanced spiritual trait.

There is no point in seeing if one does not know how to act upon the information that one sees. Also, there is no point seeing something that would interfere with your personal role in the drama of God's Plan on earth. Many, many times God has hidden from me some knowledge that would have interfered with my ability to act as I am supposed to act within the Plan.

For instance, I was stunned to learn of late that some former students were supposed to be allowed to receive teaching during their time with me merely because they were sponges or containers for dark forces. The holy beings told me that part of my path was to entice the fallen beings so as to devour them. If I had known that, while sincerely trying to get people to love God and Law, then I would have felt in great distress, realizing that any power I endowed such evil container people with would be used to draw in a major fallen being. The holy powers said that such container individuals would have been satanic without the teaching, and could have chosen to change while within the teaching. It is just that the holy beings used such people's evil to draw in mega evil forces so as to have a major fight on heaven and Earth between Law and Anti-Christ forces. They didn't let them go to waste, just because they chose evil. They were used for good in the end, since major Earthly exorcism has resulted.

Just as Jesus said on the cross, "Father, why has thou forsaken me?", I have wondered many a cold, sleepless night why I was to endure the attacks of killers at my window, of countless acts of treachery and persecution through slander and cunning of the evil ones, and why I was not free so as to write. And yet, I did as I was told, even with ignorance as to why.

A good army has soldiers that listen to the general without argument. To be an army for God, we must follow our holy orders whether they are harsh or peculiar. The ability to face each day as new without whining, and be willing to face happy events just as easily without wearing a hair shirt are traits that we must attain to be called good soldiers for God. Constancy and resiliency are not contradictory; remember that.

I know with every fiber of my being that God has led us through another battle....nay, a war, and yet we are still strong and victorious. When I say we, I mean the holy powers, of which you should be counted, and are. That we have scars and fears and even a sense of shock due to the mysteries of which have not all unveiled is to be counted as true...and even so, I feel the peace of God settling into my heart, and I know we will have many more days to serve God.

The sense of loss of our pasts is a part of being human; I feel it too. The tendency to wail to the sky in terrible grief has been upon me...and yet I know that I have a job to do that cannot be done by someone immobilized by pain. The courage to face the unknown must be a part of our core if we are to serve God and man.

My watch came back to me, with a tiny stroke of God, to show His power. Even we, as humble flesh, are but mere materializations of the God Powers. I have lost some materializations that will never come back; they have vanished into the night and left a hole in my heart. I trust that God can use me with a heart full of holes.

I shall let those holes of my human self be filled with the Holy Breath, which shall make my heart stronger than before. You can do the same.

Love,

Your Friend

AUDIO TAPE #1 Transcribed: DECEMBER 1995 Side A

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

CONFERENCE CONDUCTED APPROXIMATELY DECEMBER 21-23, 1995

For the class today, I would like to talk about **TIME**. Time has many mysteries that have a lot to do with how much power you have, how much power you lose, the reasons you lose power, the reasons you lose purity, the reasons that you are unhappy, the reasons you are happy and everything else.

It is important to realize that happiness or unhappiness has nothing to do with external circumstances in itself. When St Paul said *"I have learned to be happy in whatsoever state I am in"*—(Oklahoma...Georgia...) (Laughs). Granted when you have a lot of pressure you may feel distress but that is different than feeling misery or joy. Because if you are truly impeccable in your doing the best that you can, within your spiritual gifts that you have been given; if you do the best you have with what you have been given, the best you can, then you should feel joyful, because that is the essence of impeccability, to do the best you have with what you know. What happens with a lot of people in spiritual study is that they are given so much knowledge, that they resist aligning their lives with what they know, and that is the reason for distress, in a sense of not wanting to ascend Jacob's Ladder, but rather desiring to back step and therefore tripping.

There are a lot of mysteries about Jacob's Ladder as well and about the levels of saints. When I gave you the virtue handouts, I am not completely finished with those, you should get your hard copies today about the virtues if you haven't already, about the levels of the saints and virtues and there are a whole lot of mysteries about each one of those that I would like to go into further and I don't know if we will be able to in this conference or not.

What I would like to focus on first of all, is the importance of knowing what kind of time you are in and realize that people co-exist in the same space in different times. That doesn't mean that one person is in 1992 and the other is in 1995. I am saying different types of time. You can think of it along the lines of being in parallel worlds; that you are co-existing in the Now with people who are not intersecting you. You might see them passing by, but somehow they don't intersect unless you let them. *And who you choose to intersect with in your dimensional spaces will regulate your purity, your depravity, your degeneration, your health, and also your spiritual ascendancy. Your ability to become a saint and to hold sainthood is directly linked with what Time you live in.*

We could say that demons, devils, saints and angels all can be in this Now point of intersecting time. When I say "intersecting", I'm saying that spiritually speaking and visually speaking that we are all intersecting in a sense that there is a Now point that all these different layers, evil or good are intersecting like a cross of manifestation. If you think of them as parallel worlds, you could say that "Yes, they all have a now point" which you could say is hitting right here (on the chart-*next page*). But in the truest sense, it is like graph paper, you could say; in the truest sense they exist on different planes.

The problem is, that many people are torn asunder because they have part of themselves in one time and another part in another time and until you pull all of yourself into the same time you have no power. Now there are reasons that we have had to intersect other times for the purposes of exorcism. Exorcism can be weakening to the physical organism because it pulls part of you into other times--the times where demons live or the times that devils live. And because of that, you can lose physical health if you have prolonged exorcism and this was a lot of my problem. Having to exist probably 95% in other times other than holy time was pulling my body asunder until the battle was over and then I could release it.

A lot of exorcism has to do with resonation. It is like there is a song going at a certain pattern and frequency (*she taps out a slow pattern on the table with her finger*) and say your normal pattern and frequency may be completely different. It may be (*she taps a pencil against a glass at a quicker rate and pattern*) or it may be a different tone, a different pattern, everything. It is like a different instrument, a different frequency, a different pattern. Say the only way to get rid of a certain disorder is to go to *its* tone and *its* frequency...(*she taps slowly and loudly with a stick against the table*) but you are wanting to go (*she taps lightly and quickly pencil on two glass*) and if --- is going (*the former sound*) it can really harm you and that is why exorcism is a very difficult task.

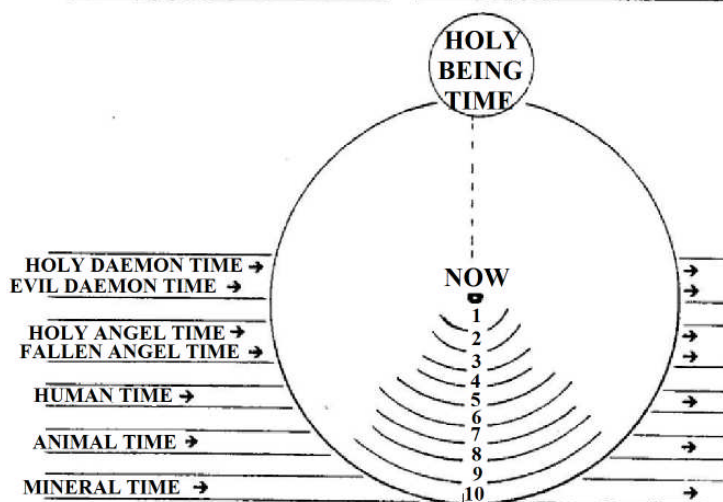
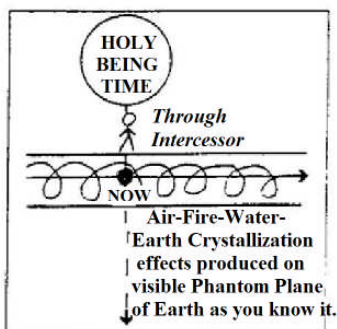
But I am talking about the most difficult exorcisms that someday I hope you will be able to do. But I hope you don't ever have to do it for as long as I have had to. To do it for a prolonged period of time will absolutely kill you, there is no doubt about it. It is a very risky task and this exorcism is above anything that you have read in a Malachi Martin book or anything else. This type of exorcism is not just depending upon angels to come down. It means that *you* have come down.

HOLY BEING TIME

Holy Being Time adds another Shell Ring to the 10 Rings and normal shell of manifestation or can crush an evil manifestation. It exists apart from the other Times downline.



Adds 11th Holy Ring



NOW TIME has 10 Manifestation Rings of the two Pyramids and the Outer Shell.

Outer Shell of Manifestation is formed after 10 Points are linked.

You know I have said that the **Second Coming of Christ** is different than the first coming of Christ. The first coming of Christ: Jesus came here to save men's souls.

The second coming of Christ implies that men become Christ-like enough to reach up to Christ himself by their own purity and they are lead by intercessors such as yourselves and by writings such as these, to be pure enough to reach the hands of God and Christ himself!

The second coming of Christ is the Christ-like people reaching up to join our Lord Jesus. It is not Him coming into this world to be murdered again. And that is an important factor that has not been fully revealed in the old gospels, but I think there are mysteries of it in Revelations, that if you studied Revelations you would find clues.

But you see, people...when all the books of the Bible were written, they were really very physical and when it was translated in various ways and then it went from Greek to Latin and all that, it became very material. It is like the description of the communion "*This is my body, eat, this is my blood, drink*" it lost its metaphors that some languages other than Latin and English can have; with more nuances of what is spiritually happening. They don't have to make it so linear and concrete such as "*This is my body, eat.*"

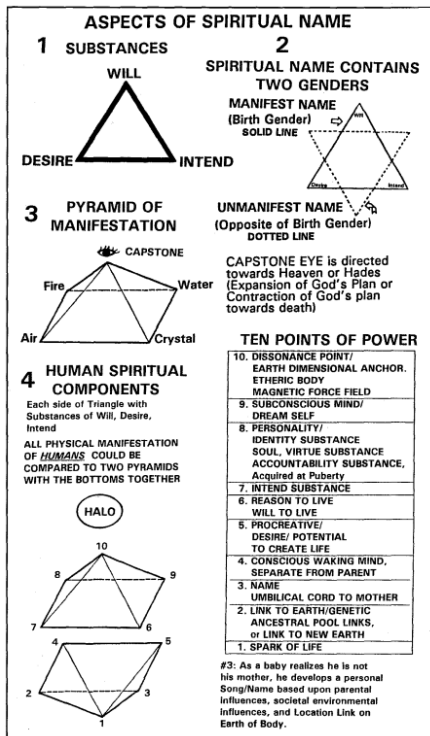
If you look at all the Greek versions of the word "Love" and in the Bible where it says "God is love", I am wondering if in the original Greek interpretation of the Bible, I wonder which type of love they used? Was it Eros, was it Platonic, or was it something grander because I bet you there were types of love described then that the common American has no way of even guessing what it was. I bet you the Greek translation would lead us into great areas of exploration. But we don't want to go too far back, because we have so much to do in the future. That is why I don't advocate studying a *lot* of old stuff, even though I do love to read the Bible and I read the Bible a lot.

I believe that we have to look at what our tasks are, because the two things that will bring the earth to purity is to have the knowledge out there that they need right now and for people to implement the laws that are demonstrated in the expressions within that knowledge and then go forth to help others understand where they are supposed to go in the future rather than where they went in the past. This does not in any way negate the Holy Gospels.

It is just that everything has an aspect of going up and going down and there is an aspect of when you are supposed to reach, and when you are supposed to stoop. Now there are different types of Time that you need to think of along the Ten Rings of Manifestation, the ten points of power (*above*) which in your handout shows the Pyramids of Manifestation (*Next page*) and I've written a few more things in here, not in perfect grammar or anything but it shows the type of time that you are in depends upon your ten points and your prana case plus any other cases, and the integrity of the PRANA CASE (*Next page*) is key.

Pyramid Ten Point of Power and Prana Case Charts

(Excerpted from "A Prophet's Story")



You have your ten points of power and around that, which will be demonstrated, kind of by your halo, would be a Prana Case that is more than just a container to hold prana. It has to do with "What is your life?" When Jesus said "This is my body, eat, this is my blood, drink" of the wine and the bread. Jesus was saying your physical life should reflect the purity of what you ingest in your spiritual life; that the refinement of your own flesh, and your own blood is dependent upon the Christ Impulse on earth.

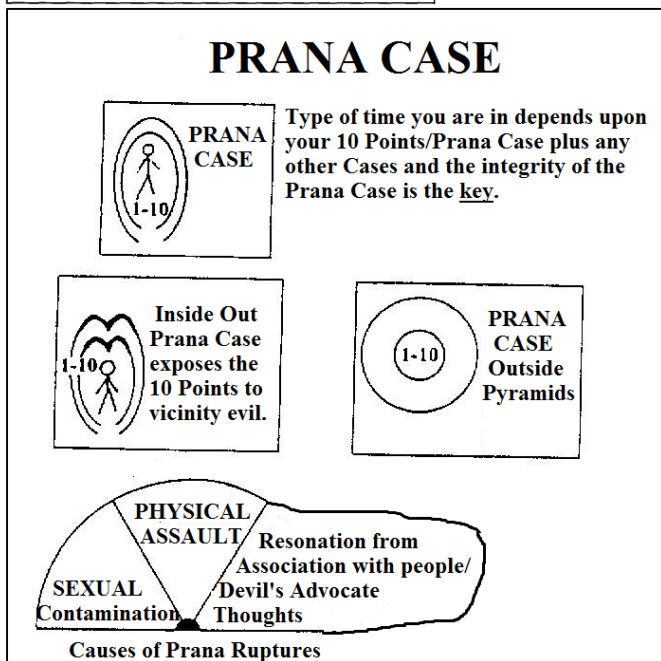
If you contaminate yourself spiritually, mentally and physically then your flesh and your blood become foul and you poison those that you commune with. You cannot have a proper communion and a priest cannot properly bless any bread or wine unless he is in fact, Christ-like. Because the (purity of the communion) depends upon the purity of the intercessor and of the person as to (the purity of) their prana case, whether their *food* of their spirit and their body is pure or foul. Whether their flesh is horrible or whether it is divine.

Why does a person's prana case become foul? The most common cause in today's world is sexual contamination. Sexual contamination occurs not just though physical intercourse or kissing or anything, it occurs through active visualization of carnal exploits with foul people. Anyone who fantasizes about someone who is contaminated will in fact cause a rupture of the prana case. It is

a normal thing to be physically attracted and to have thoughts of sexuality passing through one's mind. But you best be careful on who it is about, because if you think of someone sexually, what you do, is you form a resonance that then can produce a **Rupture in your Prana Case**.

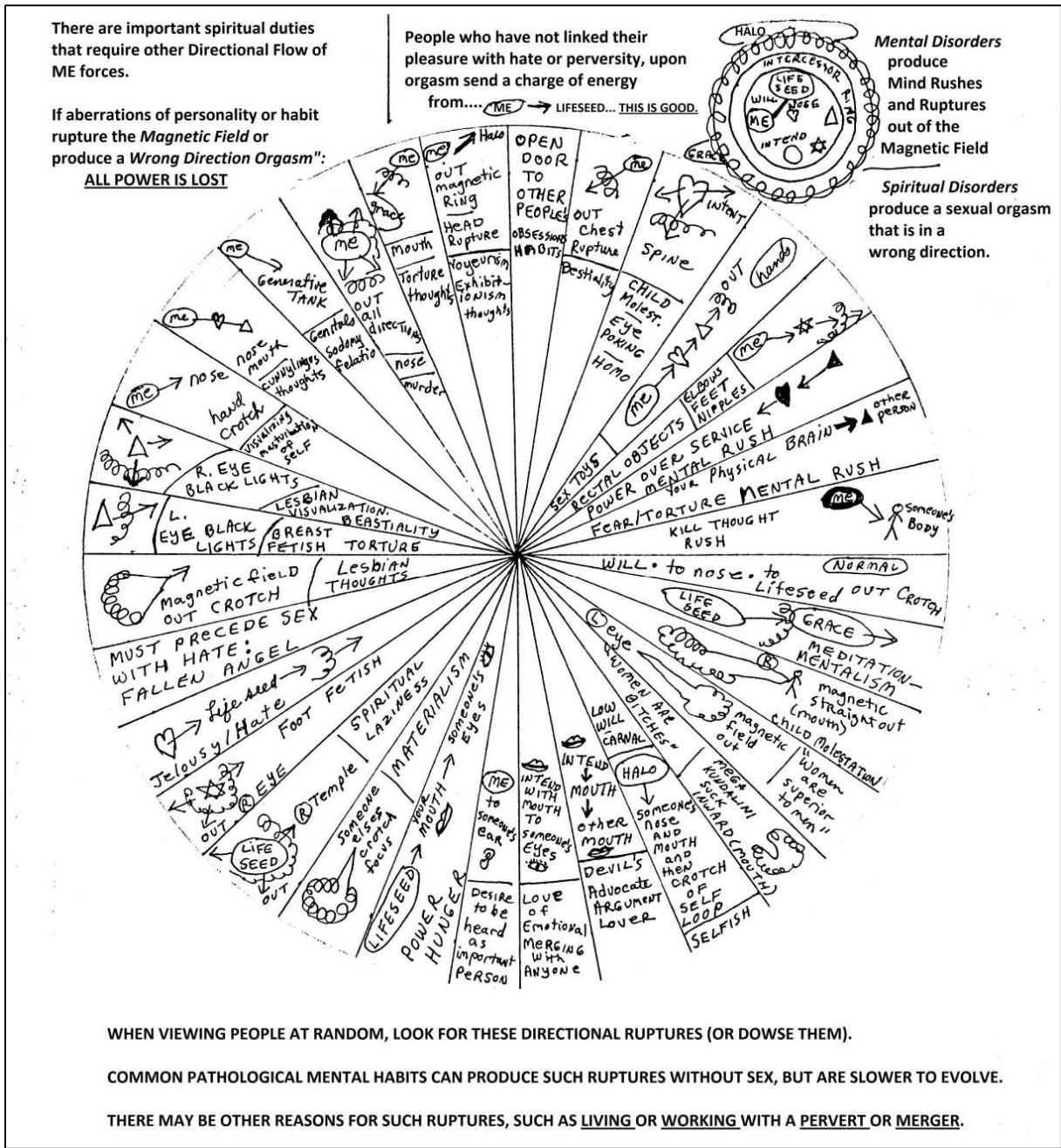
Remember the time in Mexico when I gave the description of the auric cocoon and what caused ruptures, like out of your elbow or it would be like someone thinking about rectal objects would cause a rupture on one spot or something else? That was an important thing because it applied to the prana case as well. (See Auric Rupture Chart next page)

People who are seriously spiritually contaminated have alignment to certain hells and hades that would correlate with a body part having a pipeline into a hell, hades or Anti-Christ energies. So if you think of that person sexually, what happens is your mold and the prana case starts taking on the shape of that person. *If they have a door to hell or hades, you form a crystal radio resonance to that person and a rupture occurs in your prana case that is identical to the person that you are thinking about.*



Now if the person that you are thinking about has no prana ruptures, then you won't have a problem. But if you are thinking of someone like Michael Douglas or Kim Basinger and many, many movie stars...this is one reason pornography is so negative because anyone who would pose naked in a magazine has to have serious, horrible lines to hells. So anyone who is habitually or even occasionally addicted to reading pornography and getting sexually aroused will have numerous hell and hades lines that are according to the person they looked at the picture or thought about

It is extremely dangerous for a person who has been given spiritual power to do anything that is sexually against Law because they have another Case. They have an **INTERCESSOR CASE** that is aligned with heaven that has great power; for instance nagual energy. And if that person aligns with a trashy magazine or with a foul person, then what they do, they pump holy energy into evil people to empower them to create demons. They pour demons out of hells and then heaven is battling hell and so the only thing the holy beings can do then, is shut the intercessor gate. Because otherwise the angels and devils are fighting in the middle of the person's body and it would kill them, for one thing; eventually.



It is law that if a person misuses their intercessor power, they lose it! It is the only way that God can protect the holy forces that protect the innocents on this earth and of the future. So what happens then, is if an intercessor energy is shut down, if a person is still locked in with the intercessor, then they can still tap that person and that is very dangerous and people under that, can tap them. If one person hooks into a person with Godly power, then there could be 100 people downline draining the holy forces.

You might think: “Why is it that sometimes God has let an unholy person...”...or a person who has chosen wrongly, let’s say. (And what is) a person who is holy or unholy? Let’s face it everybody makes mistakes and sometimes people one day will want to be holy and then sometimes they don’t want to be holy the next day. But: “Why is it, that God in the past has allowed contamination to occur?” I want you to think about that. **One of the major aspects of exorcism** has to do with how much you can tolerate pulling into you to destroy. And that is the highest level of exorcism that I hope someday you will be able to do. The type of exorcism that you do now, such as “visualizing putting into fire” and stuff like that is completely safe and they do not cause you to have any risk of prana envelope ruptures.

But the type of exorcism that I am talking about is where you *purposely* open your prana envelope, bring the evil in, and destroy it. But you can only do it if you don't have a weakness. If you have the weakness, you can't do it. A person without the weakness can shut his own envelope up with a snap but he can open it with a thought to suck in the dark forces, and then he can shut it. It is type of **Stalking and Being**.

There were times in the past that the Holy Beings asked me to behave in a certain way, act in a certain way even for a prolonged period of time, merely for the purpose of enticing dark forces so as to destroy them. These are major dark forces that were tormenting all of humanity. *(Break in tape)*

As I said, there have been times when I was supposed to behave in a certain way so as to entice, to align my own auric cocoon in such a way that I was supposed to open it to invite the demons in. I would think certain thoughts on purpose to invite them in and destroy them. The Holy Beings showed me that type of exorcism. It was not that comfortable to do, because it might be something really gross to think a thought that is just totally alien and then I could feel my auric cocoon start to align with it and it was not attractive to me at all. But that was a way of purifying other people who had invited a lot of dark forces in them. I could entice the dark forces because I had more energy than the other person.

Spiritual energy, the dark forces really love. So if I open my cocoon and say "Come and get it" they just will run right in if I align with their particular point of opening. If you think of your auric cocoon as a sphere like a baseball and it has an axis and wherever this axis point is aligned-- I have to specifically think the thought and feel the emotion-- aligned with that particular point in order to open up at that point; which is the only Lock which fits their Key...It is the only lock that fits their key. So it is like a spherical lock that has to have the right points marked in order for (the Key to fit). It is like those cards that you put in the hotel doors, except it is a sphere. You have to have the right points of dissonance in order to do it. I have developed the ability to do that, and someday you will as well.

The only way you can safely do this exorcism, as I have said, is to have no major personal flaws: which means there is nothing that you can't give up!...and nothing that you can't live without. It doesn't mean that you don't care about anything. It means that you care enough about humanity to be willing to be putty in God's hands. And if God said "OK now, be this way and act this way" and you might say "God, I don't understand, this seems very strange." It was very difficult for me in the beginning of this type of exorcism because it seemed like it was the opposite of what I was telling you. On the one hand I am telling you not to resonate with evil, but then the Holy Beings said "At this level of exorcism, you have to resonate with evil." The thing is, you have to be able to pop out of it. The only one who is able to do this is one who is in fact, in the deepest sense, holy.

A lot of times you could say that people might have thought that something I was doing was totally unholy and yet it drew dark forces in just like that, and then I could drop it and be done with it. So as you review over the past few months I want you to think of that, because one interesting thing about an intercessor is, sometimes God will shift you when you are putty in God's hands and you won't even know why you do something except that God tells you to. Then you find "Oh, a great benefit has occurred" which somehow it even goes beyond exorcism.

Sometimes it will; by the ability to adjust frequency and complexity, by the ability to adjust who you are as far as beingness, you can fill different roles that God needs in the lower plane in order to bring forth greatness even though it may in the lower sense seem contradictory. It is like you are putty in God's hands.

Now, the **Prana Case can also be ruptured by a physical assault**. This is one reason dark forces seek to destroy holy beings, because if they attack physically--and this is where a lot of witchcraft occurs where they do various group murders and things. The reason they do that is, if they rupture a prana case with knives and stuff, then the energy pours out and they literally can drink it. It pours out as if someone puts a knife in you, your energy, which is many types of energies, pour out and if you have holy energies they drink that and it empowers them and this is the basis of all satanic worship of using sacrifice and using even animals. They want to pour out the forces, the primal forces that give them energies or rushes of different types.

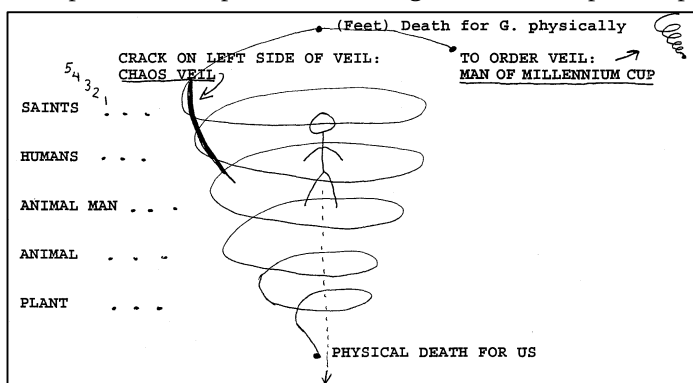
This is also why many of the African ceremonies and others use a lot of sexual dancing. African tribes have a lot of dancing around and sacrifice combined because what they are doing is aligning their generative organs so as to open kundalini tanks meanwhile also grabbing the animal forces that come out and by combining those forces they can attract demons and devils that they can work out trades with them. People that don't have true personal power have to work out trades with fallen beings that is the only way that they really have power. It is either that or vampiring. So they do things in order to invoke black power; black magic because they don't have personal power. Anyone who does things like voodoo and stuff like that, shows such a lack of any true personal power.

The third key cause of prana case ruptures is resonance with and association with evil people. The key way you do that is by letting yourself indulge in devil's advocate argument. The devil can talk very smooth and it can talk through anybody and one of the key traits about a devil's advocate argument is that the person appears to be "Only

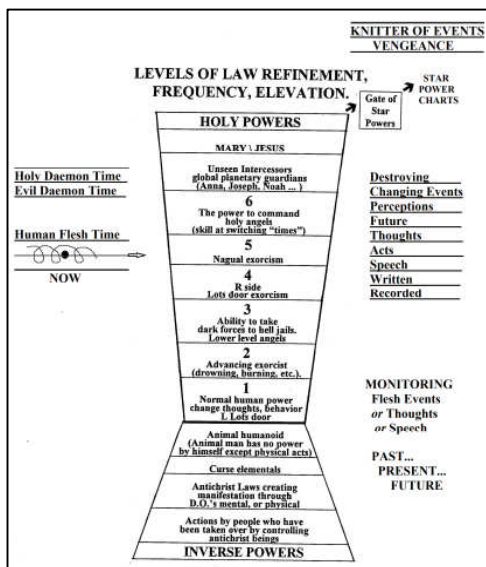
looking out for your good and your rights” or this or that. But there is an aspect of encouraging you to be selfish, indulgent, egocentric, fearing the future, hating the present and longing for the past and any of that. By encouraging you to *not* be in the now, to be concerned about your physical and emotional wellbeing rather than God’s plan, and to be anxious about the future or by trying to set up your future in a lower way financially, emotionally or whatever; is like putting fear in you that if you do something or you don’t do something then your future is in danger. They do things like that and then they actually compare what your future would be to what your past was, to what your now ought to be and it is all very, very selfish and lower based. It hasn’t a spiritual aspect to it, because it is based upon material concerns which include emotional things.

Often when you do holy work, you may feel spiritual discomfort; you may feel physical discomfort and emotional discomfort. But if you are truly aligned in your deepest part of self with God you feel a deep sense of joy. Even when you are walking through the valley of the shadow death you will feel joy. You won’t fear annihilation, you will just know that God is going to lead you if you trust God, do your best with what you know and you *do not* open your prana case by these three key aspects! Which includes sexual contamination either through physical contact or through visualizing a contaminated person and don’t let yourself get knocked off. Let’s face it. **As long as people are in physical form, they are going to be moving towards holiness or they are going to be moving toward destruction.** The way they move toward destruction is by trying to harm others either in business, in social settings, in families. They want to limit you so that you do not grow in God’s plan.

It is a normal thing for a person to grow spiritually like an upside down cone. You start out with your spiritual confines fairly narrow at the bottom and as you expand in your spiritual understanding your auric case becomes more refined and expands outward, but it should be intact. **And as you attain spiritual knowledge, you attain spiritual power** which normally go hand in hand and if they don’t, then there is a serious problem. If a person has spiritual knowledge but does not have spiritual power it means they are selfish, indulgent and have not followed what they know. The only reason for a person with spiritual knowledge to not have spiritual power is if they have chosen evil based upon what they know.



Now as this cone moves ever outward, you have more spiritual knowledge and power ideally, but if you choose badly you get a *major* rupture because you have more spiritual pressure as you go up the Cone-like on Jacob’s Ladder. I am giving you a different Jacob’s Ladder in this case. I want you to imagine it is like a spiral staircase that gets bigger at the top. As you expand outward on the Jacob’s Ladder you have a lot further to fall and you have more internal pressure to do right because if you don’t, you will burst all that you have.



Whereas when there is fairly low pressure it is kind of like being in an airplane with low atmospheric pressure. Say if the plane flies real low, you may not need a compressed air cabin. But as you get higher you need a compressed air cabin. As you get way, way high like in the trans-Atlantic flights, if you don’t have air compression, you will have your eardrums bursting and nose bleeding because you have more pressure. That is the way it is spiritually, you rupture more readily with malefic actions, thoughts or intentions in the higher altitudes than you would in the lower.

What makes a compressed air cabin spiritually when you get to the higher altitudes? It is containment of your prana case. You have got to hold your spiritual gases in that prana case and you do it by not giving into temptation of alignment with people who have inverted prana cases. See; many, many people, and I have drawn a rough diagram there; have their prana case instead of being more or less closed with a little auric opening at the bottom like the intake valve, which I’ve talked about before--many people, as I’ve said, rupture their top head. What happens is that they rupture their top head and then their prana case folds around and sometimes it will curl out and in and have cracks in it, with a hundred different shapes. The (prana case) could be

in any shape. When this happens, and I want you to start noticing whether other peoples’ are ruptured:

Prana Case Rupture. ↑Large Holy Powers Chart in Appendix

If they become ruptured, such people always have dark forces on them because it is like your skin being turned inside out. You can't fight infection if you don't have a skin protective layer. If your prana case is ruptured, you will always have spiritual infections. You will never be able to go into a store without getting contaminated. You can clear yourself sometimes, sometimes not but what happens is, everywhere you go, things stick to you like glue. You are like a fly strip for dark forces.

How do you keep your prana case from rupturing other than not having sexual contamination, physical assaults or resonance and/or association with people with devil's advocate arguments? For one thing you need to think about the concept of your **Pivotal Point in relationship to your Prana Cocoon**. If you think of your pivotal point, where is it on your prana envelope point? The holy beings say that most people's actually should be at their navel because they are more stable at their navel. Some people though, have a problem with their navel, like Cel. If her pivotal point is at her navel she starts to rupture. It is almost like that is a weak spot for her and she starts to rupture. So I want her to pull her prana pivotal point to the top of her head because she doesn't do well at the navel and I think we need to look at why. It is because she has an old prana case rupture that is at the navel relating to contamination due to a relationship, a sexual relationship. And you might say "Why isn't it healed by now with all the spiritual forces we've done and worked with. Why isn't she healed? She is supposed to be healed isn't she?" Well, a lot of it depends on whether she *chooses* to let it heal. It is kind of like if you have...you have a sore on your hand and you don't wear a band-aid like I have here, and you keep knocking it against something, then you don't take care of it. You don't cover it up, you don't try to keep it from hitting the same brick wall or something. Somehow Cel reopens her prana envelope (with this) weakness, which I could say is kind of like a key weakness thing. So as a result, the navel is not good because it has a scab on it and I don't want to knock the scab loose. So in her case, until hers heals completely by her total mastery of thoughts and emotions and by having Divine Love, Divine Will and Divine Intelligence to match what she *knows*--- **Remember** the key weakness expands as your knowledge expands unless you give (the key weakness) up.

She has to find the cores of her key weakness and give them up before that scab will completely heal. And in the meantime we don't want it to be irritated by it being her focus. So we are going to pull her Pivotal Point up to her head. So when she has come in and says, in a panic "What's going on? What's going on?" and I'd say "Where is your pivotal point?" and she'd say "Oh, it's out here somewhere." Her primary pivotal point hasn't held tight. She resonates too easily because she has that scab on her normal Pivotal anchor point due to the key weakness. Until she heals her key weakness she will have trouble not spacing out and getting weird in crowds or from resonating too easily and losing emotional control.

Student #1 should be in his navel and it is in his navel. There is no key weakness in his navel. But there is a key weakness in your Prana envelope at the throat which is interesting that you have a sore throat. It is like your key weakness is calling out to be healed and I'm not supposed to discuss it specifically yet. I don't see any others but at your throat.

Student #2 should be at his navel. He does not have a key weakness at his navel. There is a key weakness in your prana envelope that is on your right thigh toward the inside. It is not your key weakness as a matter of fact; this is interesting. The location is immaterial as far as...but have you had any physical surgeries? It seems to me there is some sort of an injury, that has produced a physical assault of some kind or physical injury that has somehow produced a reverberating prana cocoon weakness. Oh it is interesting, it may have something to do with (relative's) death as well. How old was your (relative) when he died? (*portion deleted*). How did he die? (*Accident*) I can see that your prana case is almost like an eggshell with a crack in it. I can see there is an aspect of a crack in your right thigh that is going to your right eye, there is a slash of a hair line crack going across the throat and down through the lungs and it is almost like you have a green tree fracture of your prana cocoon that is not ruptured all the way open, except there is a small spot on your thigh that is ruptured open.

But the whole thing is like a green tree fracture and we need to pray that that be healed, because I suspect it has affected your lungs. Certain stressors may make that hairline fracture open up and when that happens it would produce illness in the associated body parts. I am seeing it goes across your thyroid and particularly your bronchial tubes, right lung and essentially through your whole torso. And it is somehow associated with (*pause*). It is interesting that at the time that (this relative) split identity from the mother there was an identity part of him that switched into you so that it was almost like he had a piece of a spiritual umbilical cord hooked into you and I think it is still there, linking you to death. So we need to figure out how to heal that because I suspect that a lot of your physical problems have been due to the fact that (this relative) was embedded in you from an early age when he separated from the mother. He embedded partly in you, not completely. But it was like he filamented and formed his own earth link but he also formed a link with you that has insidiously weakened you. When his cocoon cracked open at his death, yours formed a hairline resonance crack that has periodically opened up in various spots that goes the full length of your cocoon.

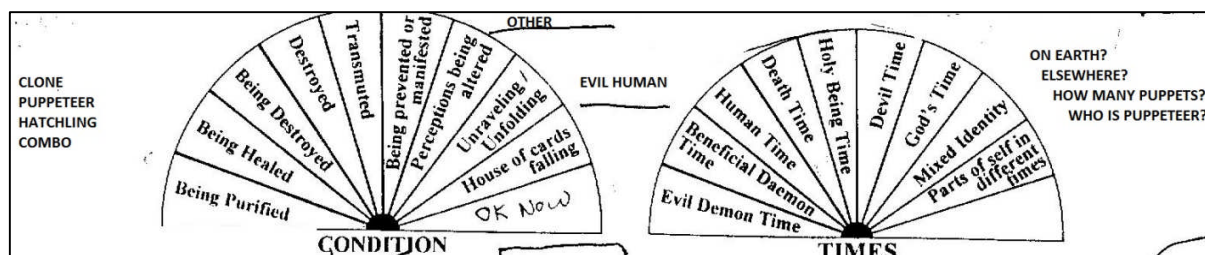
This is interesting because I bet as you see medical clients you will see things like this and you might be able to reach a point where you will be able to heal their auric cocoons that might be producing the physical illness and you may be able to see this. I would like for you to practice as we review cases. I want you to practice shifting your awareness and consciousness so that you can learn to see and interpret auric cocoon ruptures so that you might be able to heal those in others. Because something like yours for instance does not appear to be a karmic thing in your case and it obviously wasn't (karma) in the accident either.

There is a mystery about why it was allowed to occur at this time I can't grasp, but I know that there is a holy mystery about it that was beyond karma. It was not karma. (The accident) might have stopped you from doing something that would have interfered with your path. Maybe you might have taken a different career or something had you had a different physical constitution that might have not been what you were supposed to be doing. So there might have been a divine plan to allow you to develop that crack so as to somehow direct you in one way or another spiritually. I don't know, but it seems like it is along that line.

It seems like your actual navel is ok. If I were you I would always check your pivotal point particularly if you feel emotionally upset or physically unbalanced. Make sure your navel is closed. Your pivotal point can expand open and balloon out until it ruptures itself. What you have to do is pull your pivotal point in tight, pull it into the navel unless you are Cel, or someone else who shouldn't.

We are getting into some high level spiritual healing here, that I know you think you may never be able to, but I can assure you that if you can see, you can act. The whole point of spiritual power and of this teaching is to teach you to see because if you see truly, you will be able to act as long as you are impeccable. If you don't lose your spiritual power by a lack of impeccability with what you know, a lack of alignment with God's plan, then you will be able to cure anything that you can see unless there is some reason you are not supposed to.

Now; **Student #3** has a rupture on her right eye. Her navel is not in good shape. She has a weakness, a key weakness in the navel that has somehow not been addressed and for that reason you are like Cel. If you anchor your Pivotal Point in the navel you wouldn't do well. I think the best place for you to anchor your pivotal point is your left shoulder. I don't know why. That feels like it is a stable point for you.



#3 has prana cocoon boils of some kind that we need to look at clearing. I see one on your lip that I usually associate with a curse. If someone has cursed you, you will get almost like a spiritual herpes. So we will look at clearing that in a little bit. There is one on your left breast or just above it; the lung or the tissue. It is right here and it is on your right. It is like a **Shadow of Devil Time**. I am tying these into Times, I just have to get to that, but I will say that with any auric flaw, you can relate it to a wrong time. **#3** has *Devil Time* on her right, high on the chest.

#2 has **Death Time** on his auric crack, with **Demon Time** corruption on your groin and Devil Time on your left leg. It is actually your right leg, I am seeing in the Mirror. We will clear those as we discuss time, we will be able to go through clearing them.

#1 has a right foot in; oh, it is **God's Time**! God is changing something in you that is manifesting in your right foot. It is healing your Prana Case relating to **Fallen Intercessor Contamination**. That is what it was: Fallen Intercessor Contamination on your right foot and left shoulder. There are various pustules associated with; I think that has to do with people that were associated with this group. **God's Time** means a very high level of intercession it is above **Holy Being Time** and it means very high powers are working at this time.

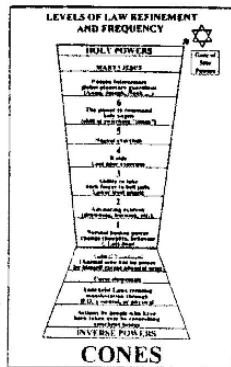
END OF SIDE A

CHANGING THE PAST

25% 50% 100%



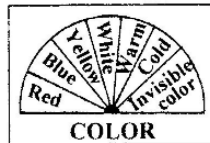
DIAMETER



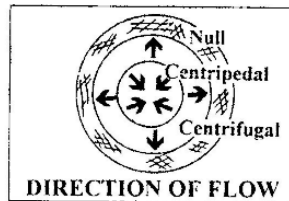
CONES



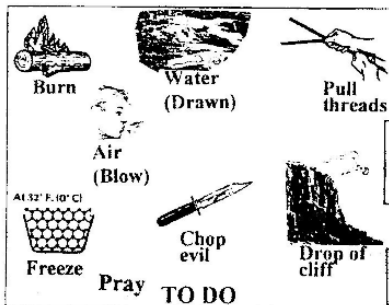
PINEAL CLOCK



COLOR



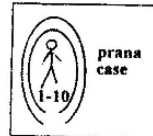
DIRECTION OF FLOW

**Pray TO DO**

Physical Act

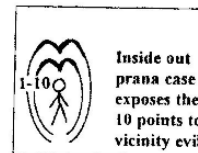
Raise/Lower Frequency

PRANA CASE

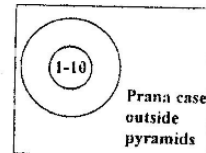


practical case

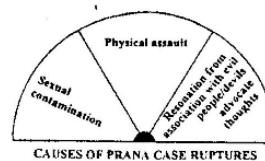
Type of time you are in depends upon your 10 points/prana case plus any other cases and the integrity of the prana case is the key.



Inside out
prana case
exposes the
10 points to
vicinity evi

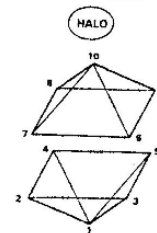


Prana case outside pyramids



CAUSES OF PRANA CASE RUPTURES

HUMAN SPIRITUAL COMPONENTS

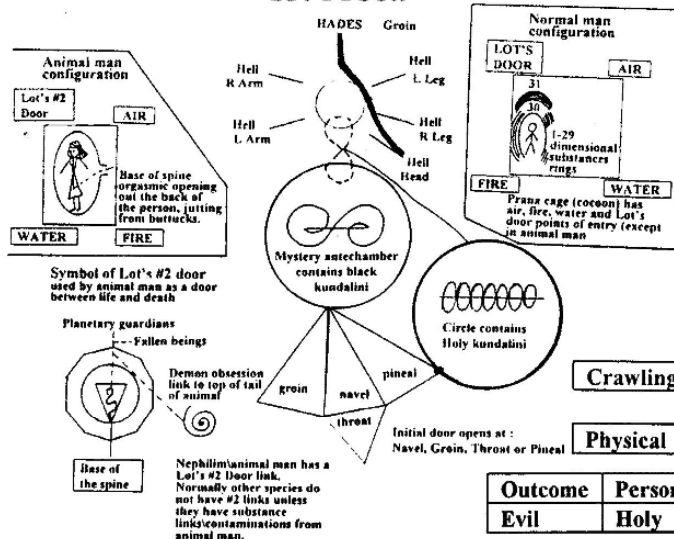


HAL

TEN POINTS OF POWER

10. DISINCARNATION POINT /
EARTH DIMENSIONAL ANCHOR
ETHERIC BODY
MAGNETIC FORCE FIELD
9. SUBCONSCIOUS MIND /
OMNIA SELF
8. PERSONALITY /
IDENTITY SUBSTANCE
SOUL, VIRTUE SUBSTANCE
ACCOUNTABILITY SUBSTANCE,
Acquired at Puberty
7. INFERNAL SUBSTANCE
6. REASON TO LIVE
SPIRIT TO LIVE
5. PROCREATIVE /
DESIRE / POTENTIAL
TO CREATE LIFE
4. CONSCIOUS WAKING MIND,
SEPARATE FROM PARENT.
3. NAME
UMBILICAL CORD TO MOTHER
2. LINK TO EARTHGENETIC
ANCESTRAL POOL LINES,
OR LINK TO NEW EARTH
1. SPARK OF LIFE

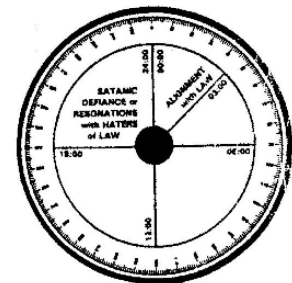
LOT'S DOOR



Crawling In	Crawling Out
-------------	--------------

Physical	Spiritual
1. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 2. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 3. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 4. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 5. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 6. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 7. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 8. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 9. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 10. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 11. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 12. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 13. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 14. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 15. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 16. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 17. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 18. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 19. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 20. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 21. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 22. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 23. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 24. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 25. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 26. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 27. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 28. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 29. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 30. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 31. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 32. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 33. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 34. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 35. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 36. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 37. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 38. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 39. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 40. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 41. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 42. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 43. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 44. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 45. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 46. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 47. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 48. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 49. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 50. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 51. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 52. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 53. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 54. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 55. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 56. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 57. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 58. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 59. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 60. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 61. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 62. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 63. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 64. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 65. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 66. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 67. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 68. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 69. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 70. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 71. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 72. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 73. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 74. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 75. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 76. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 77. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 78. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 79. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 80. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 81. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 82. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 83. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 84. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 85. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 86. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 87. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 88. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 89. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 90. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 91. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 92. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 93. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 94. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 95. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 96. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 97. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 98. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 99. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐ 100. <i>Physical</i> ☐ <i>Spiritual</i> ☐	

Outcome	Person	Manifestation
Evil	Holy	Invisible



WHICH GOD?

God's Will?

False Personal God	TRUE GOD	HOLY GOD OF JESUS
90	-10	90
70	-20	80
60	-30	70
50	-40	60
40	-50	50
30	-60	40
20	-70	30
10	-80	20
1	-90	10
	-100	

Purity of Will
Desire
Intent

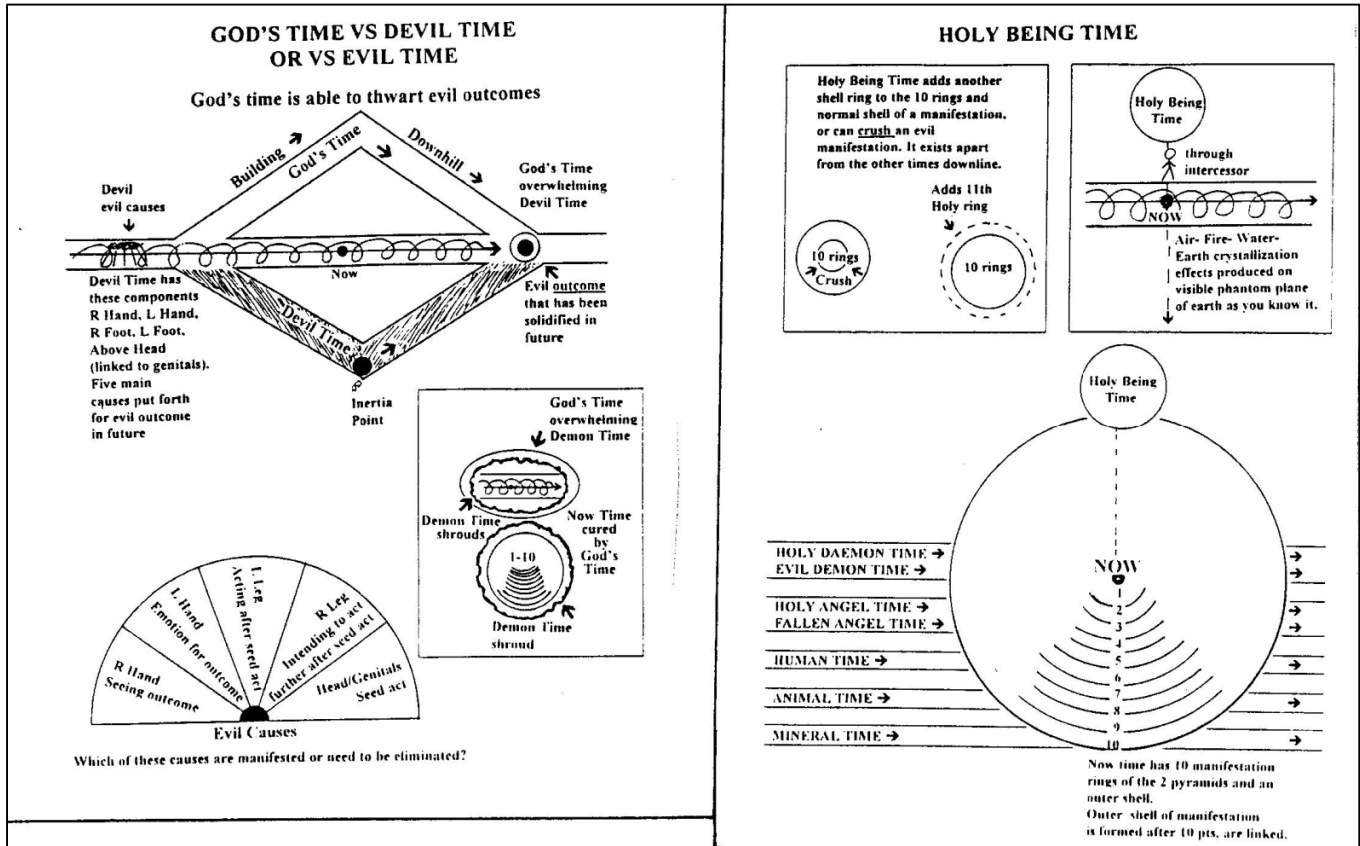
Satanic

Death 100% 90 80 70 60 50 40 30 20 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100% Life

AUDIO TAPE #1 Transcribed: DECEMBER 22, 1995 Side B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

There is a Demon Time influence still on the throat that still needs to be cleared actually his left throat, I am mirroring it. Cel's navel right now is in God's Time, it is being healed. We are going to make a little chart with all the times on it so that you can see when you have a disorder, what kind of time it is in. (See also whole combination charts at the end of this lecture).



Make an illustration of body parts front and back with the different times and a fan chart underneath so you can dowse where you have the disorder. We could make a fairly large chart and **Dowse**:

Where it is → What it is → What Type → How Advanced it is.

Pustule Infected Rupture

Rupture not Infected

Inverted Prana Case/Check %

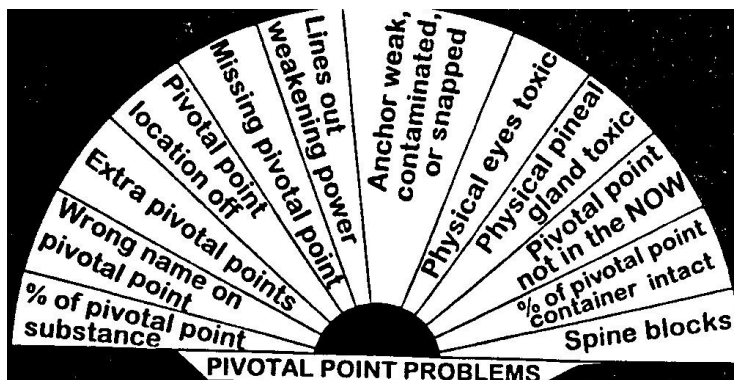
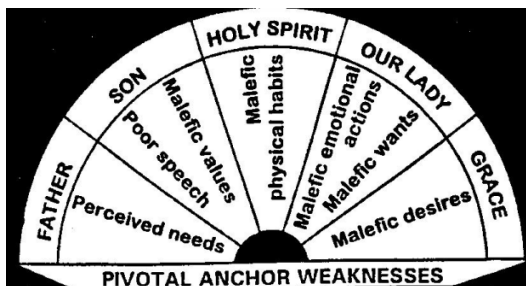
Contaminates on Inverted Prana Case

Pivotal Point Problems

There should be a chart that says Pustule which would imply there is something in there but is sealed over, or a boil. Pustule seems more right. Then there would be a Rupture that is infected and then a rupture that is not necessarily infected. In other words you would first have a rupture and then something would crawl in and then it would be infected. For Fo, he unfortunately has a very bad case of it. His prana case is about 50% inverted and that is bad. That would be another chart to have: Inverted Prana Case/Check %.

And have a percentage chart under there. If I can close that up, I will do it here. Another category adjacent would be Contaminates on Inverted Prana Case. He has one contaminate. It is healing back up. Now that I look at him, and you can't really see. This is one thing about checking other people. If they are inverted, you can't really see what they would be if they weren't inverted because you are going to see the inside out skin and you want to see the skin to get a clear picture. What I need to do is help you guys to get the power to close inverted prana cases. Fo should not use his navel as his pivotal point.

That is another category: **Pivotal Point Problems** on which I think we already have a Chart on it. (See Also *Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Book III*). Fo has a major throat crack that has to do with a tendency to circulate mental Devil's Advocate Arguments, to listen to them. A throat problem often means that you are actually listening.



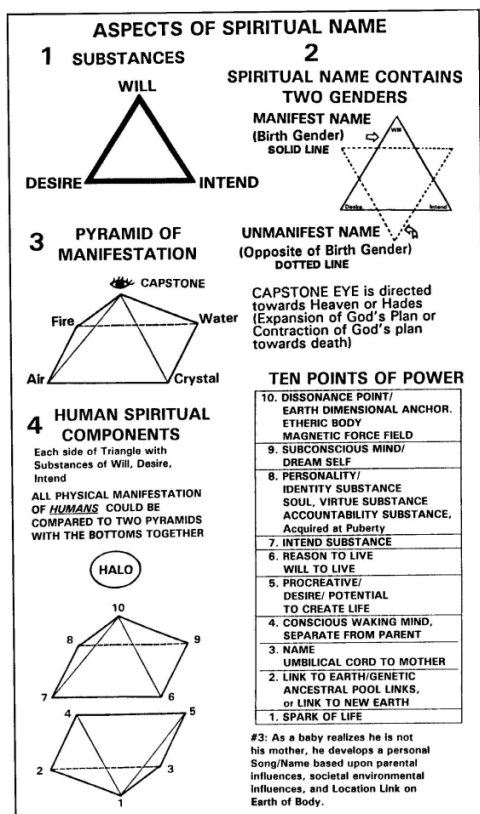
Remember when I said that when you listen to sounds you can hear it through your throat and you will feel a tremor? It means usually you have a tendency to listen to devil's advocate arguments. Thoughts and speech from demons float all around, everywhere all the time. If you know God in your heart, you know what is right and what is wrong. What is holy and what is not. You know in your heart, in your guts and every part of your being you should know what is good and what is evil. And if you sit and try to get into a pseudo world rational argument which it usually isn't because it is usually

dependent on how depressed you are. When you are depressed, anything that the world says is good will look good, you will start thinking "I deserve this or that" or that you are suffering because "someone else is an asshole." It is like you will start to get into a downward spiral of emotion and thought and **the tendency to devil's advocate arguments is the second greatest doorway to spiritual degeneration.** The first doorway has to do with sexual immorality in thoughts or actions, the second one has to do with a lack of trust of God and lack of trust in what you know.

I have said that if you don't act properly with what you know, you will rapidly rupture and degenerate. The problem with you guys is that you know a lot. If you listen to Devil's Advocate Arguments you will rupture readily, within seconds, probably. That is what has happened to former associates of this group. By thinking that you've got to give another person "Their right of free speech" and you sit and you let people try to talk you out of what you know is true, because you think "They have a right to say their piece" then what you are doing is you are throwing pearls before swine and you are listening to the devil as though he had a right to chat to you. You should *never* let anybody do that...You should never let anybody do that. That was the downfall of several people that I know. By just thinking: "*Oh, they are ok, they just have a few flaws. Sure! I'll go have dinner with you or something.*"

If you go and have dinner with someone they will try to drag you down in ways that are not just physical talking. You see if a person is really demonically possessed and they are talking to you? They are not just talking with their voice, they are talking with all of the **Ten Manifestation** voices, the points on the pyramid and all their cases have voices. And what they are doing, if they have high level fallen beings on them, they are actually talking to you by flesh to flesh. Why do you think talking with someone is called intercourse? If you talk to someone you are resonating with their whole body as though you were having a sexual union. This doesn't mean that in business or something you have to watch all the time.

But if you in your heart know that someone is very...has a bad intention, you should follow that gut feeling and above all do not lock eyes with an evil person. The problem a lot of people have, as with former associates, is that they think "Oh, it won't matter if I listen to someone" and they go meet with a group of people "Because it's not going to



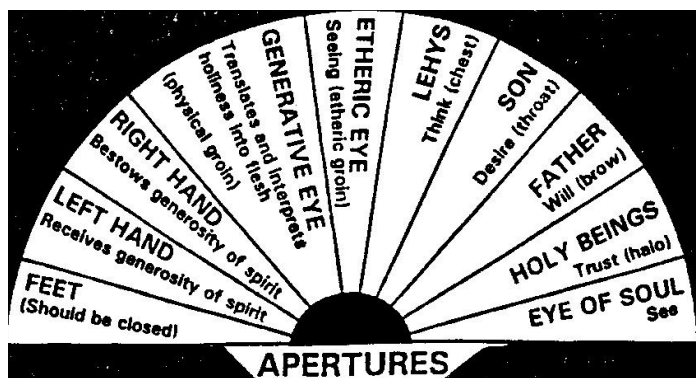
matter.” What happens is, the person tends to grab with the eyes. It is our habit and when we are together, it is ok because that is a way of merging to see more greatly. So it is not a problem especially, if this group grabs you in the eyes. But if you are in the normal world it is a serious problem, because if you grab with the eyes with a demonically possessed person; all ten manifestation points link, and all their rings of darkness link, and they grab you! If you lock into their eyes, they envelop you with *their* cocoons as well. **So I want you to go back to the practice of:**

Gazing; Grabbing; Looking; Diffusing

GAZING vs. GRABBING vs. LOOKING vs. DIFFUSING

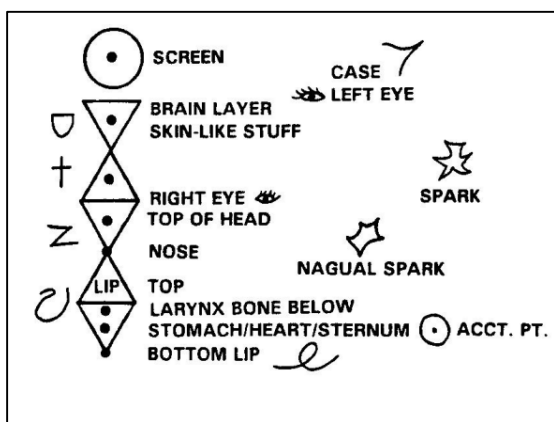
We have had classes on that, but it is vital. On this chart that I want to make up for you to practice, I want you to have the **(Aperture) Eye Chart** from the book (*Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Book III*) and a little chart underneath it that says “Gazing, Grabbing” and also just...

“**Looking**” which is completely different from the first two, it is a kind of indifference. See, you can *Look* at an evil person and it is not *Gazing*.



“**Gazing**” is looking at someone (in a manner) which could be dangerous with an evil person and there is one other category; you could call it “**Diffusing**.” With “**Diffusing**” it is like looking to the side a little bit. It is a state of letting your eyes shut down. There is an aspect of slowing down your eyeball frequency in it. When you do that, you diffuse spiritual contamination that enters the eyes.

Now I am going see if you guys can Diffuse. Right now I am going to ask each of you to look at this picture and *diffuse* and I will see if you are doing it. You are gazing. You have to slow down. I will make a chart “*Grabbing, Gazing, Looking and Diffusing*” each one is slower as it progresses downward. The reason I can’t check “A” is because the Holy Beings are working on his eyes. He has Holy Being activity going on in his eyes that block me from seeing whether he is gazing or diffusing. I’ll check later.



B is diffusing, so is C. Fo has Holy Being work going on so I can’t see his eyes either. If you look at Fo and A you will see there is a fuzzy look over their eyes. It is almost like there is a film in front of their eyes. Their eyes look fuzzy like an old movie. If you look at his chin, his chin is in focus, but his eyes are not. Do you see it? It is because there is something in *front* of his eyes. Now C is starting to get Holy Being eyes.

◀**In Si’s case** I have to do something first. I had to take a fallen being out of (Fo’s) prana cocoon so it wouldn’t interfere with the room. Si has a rupture right here...and her cocoon is not inverse. She has a **Right Eye** split and **Left Eye** split. A **Lower Lip** split, a **Heart** boil, a left hip crack and foot crack. You should anchor your Pivotal Point on the **Upper Sternum**. Your navel is not in good shape.

Ideally we should identify why all these things have happened. A lot of them are things you are trying to overcome and for that reason, I would suggest that we pray most earnestly “That our prana cocoons become totally pure and intact and that we be shown in our dreams and our dowsing over Virtues and Laws which ones we are resisting.” I think in The Prophet’s Story, the charts and illustrations are very good to detect this type of disorder; and the causes.

But I think most of you really know your weaknesses, to tell the truth. I think if you are healed and if you practice what I teach you and you evaluate your prana cocoon when it gets cracked, or boils or something, you are going to know that you have done something wrong. You should earnestly pray for pain somewhere to signal you when you are going against God’s Will. That is one of the best things. Pray for physical pain if you go against God’s will or if emotional pain is more traumatic to you, pray for emotional pain. You should do that because it is too easy to start resonating and you slide into corruption and then you suddenly are overcome with darkness.

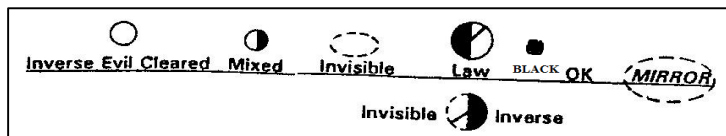
The holy beings, as we are here, are starting to work on you guys on healing your prana ruptures and I am participating too on another track so if I talk a little slower it is because I am splitting consciousness to work on another track so that I can work on you at the same time.

Now we are going to talk about Times.

Question: How can you tell when you are looking at someone that they are evil?

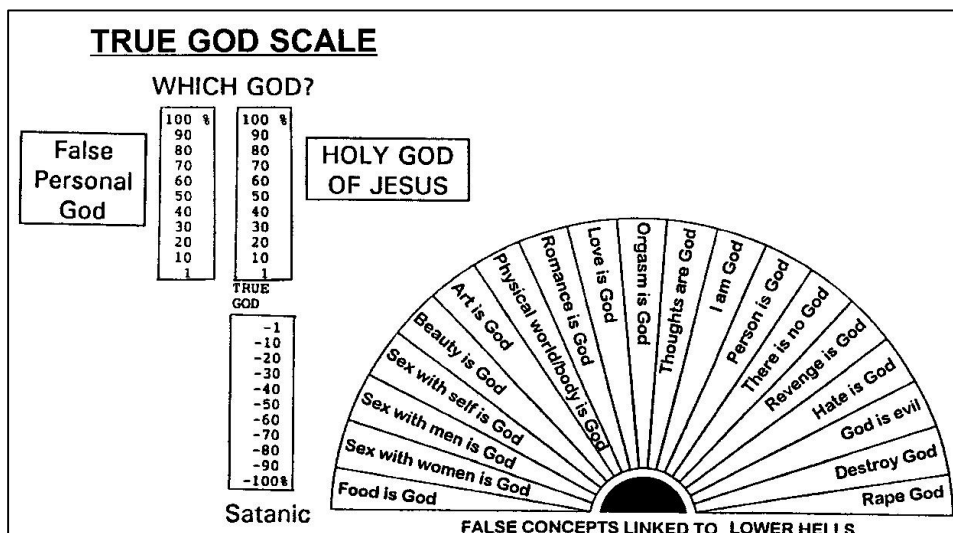
Answer: I can tell you how to learn it slowly and then if you *practice* what I tell you, you can learn it quickly. Does that make sense? It is like riding the bicycle. It is like I know where the bumps are in the road. But when you are first learning, if you don't know how to ride a bicycle, you will look at the bump and think "Oh! I'm going to hit that bump!" and then you hit it. **What I will tell you though, you have to practice or you won't learn to see.** What I want you to do as exercises; I want you to practice visualizing the True God Scale for one thing and the God of Our Lord Jesus, the False God and Satanic --those three arms in particular.

God of Our Lord Jesus (arm); you think of it on the right side of the brain and the False God Scale (arm) on the left vs. the Inverse Satanic (arm below) energy. But there is also another energy that you can't judge on that scale and I would call that **Invisible Evil**. I would put it down near the Satanic and I would put it in a circle.



It is kind of like Anti-Christ energies that can shield themselves. So circle that and put in a composite chart. What I want you to do is practice seeing those in your mind and kind of like on a computer when you have a mouse and you can point to different things with a

mouse to a screen.



I want you to get used to dowsing in your mind on that

TRUE GOD SCALE:

"Where are that person's eyes, that you are looking at?" R Eye/L Eye

"Where on the True God Scale?"

I would say the average good old boy might be 10% on the True God Scale.

Now I will give you someone to think of.

First of all I want you to check your own eyes. Before you check anybody, you better check your own.

LIMBO↑	↑INVISIBLE
Under TRUE GOD	Under SATANIC

Cel is +60 holy on the Right and the Left eye is neutral. Now why is her left eye neutral? It is because it is in God's Time. This is why I say sometimes you go to **Limbo**. In God's Time I would say that Limbo is one aspect of God's Time. Sometimes when you are being worked on by the Holy Beings, you might want to put a Limbo section under the True God part.

So her left eye is being; and you could say it has to do with her dreaming self as well, is in Limbo. That is why I couldn't recheck hers. A's is good on the right and the left. B's; I feel something flapping on his right eye. There is something coming out.

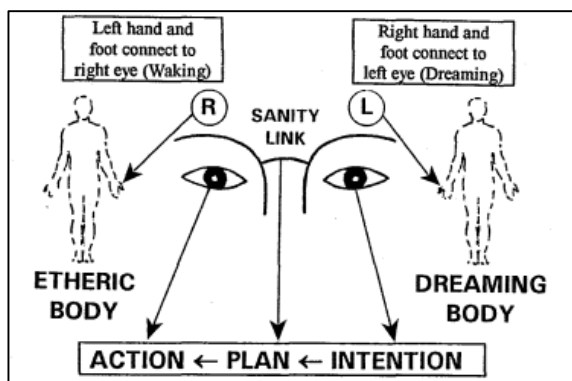
I have said over and over in this teaching: "Is is good or is it bad?" Sometimes you might find something flapping and you might think "Oh, I've opened myself up to something" but in this case it has opened to come *out* which is good. It is flapping on his right eye but is coming out of his auric cocoon to be healed.

The Holy Beings or I can speed it up here. This is when the sense of this type of clearing is; something flapping comes out, then you hold it and blast it with the Name of God. I used to teach the Name of God in the classes and we have got to go back to it.

One of our To Do's is: "Blast with the Name of God" and there is a sense of it coming out of the throat, but after a while as you expand your power and your vision, there is a sense of it coming out of your whole head and chest and throat. It gets like a wider diameter of the Name of God. You know there are many unspoken Names of God that are different faces of God. But as you gain power you learn more faces of God and you can clear something faster.

Now I am going to look at B's eyes: perfect. Now I am going to look at C. As I do this, you can practice it as well, unless you have too much...or if you are still in Limbo you might have trouble.

C's left eye is in Limbo and her right eye is aligned. Make sure we have **Limbo** on True God Scale. D's look ok. Fo's left eye is satanic and his right eye is in Limbo. I guess they are going to work on them one at a time (laughs). Just **pray** "For deliverance from satanic eyeballs," ok? (Laughter). They usually do just work on one at a time. It is like the left and right side of God working one side and then the other. Si's are ok.



Now I want you to think of your snot canal, or rather your nasal septum. Actually it is the whole area of your nostrils to the top of your mouth and I want you to think of that on the True God Scale. There is something wrong with hers; she has Invisible Evil on hers.

←(Chart: "A Prophet's Story")

First to practice, you have your chart and you dowse it about people and every morning and every night you check yourself and then check other people that you know. Cel has Invisible Evil which is usually Anti-Christ residuals and demons. You see, this type of demon I find the easiest to just pull in (to the body and destroy).

Remember in The Prophet's Story where we describe the importance of the NASAL SEPTUM as the doorway between the left and right

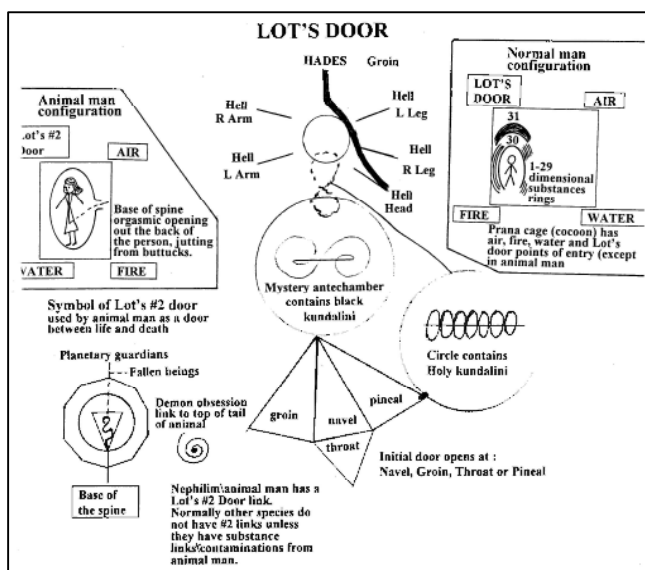
side of Awareness and Consciousness? It is very, very important. You had more than one demon there. In evaluating the nasal septum, you have to consider Lot's Door.

Lot's Door Chart and explanation

Lot's Door: I have written some about it but it is a very mysterious aspect of exorcism and contamination in that there are sometimes you need to open Lot's Door to push out demons and other times when you have to shut Lot's Door because demons are coming in. It is like a doorway between worlds.

In ancient Egypt underneath the temples they would say there were doorways between worlds there and there were. There has been some discussion that this is where the aliens would come in, through these under the temple doorways. The way they made a Lot's Door underneath the Egyptian temples and also at Atlantis and other places, they made a room of a specific geometric shape that brought in a resonance of a spiritual doorway that can open in people's bodies. I'll draw it. This diagram will help you.

Certain drawings if you entrain with them; they are like a circle; and we could put this on the diagrams because one of the To Do's that you must have is to **Open Lot's Door** and shove stuff



through it.

Or it is to **Shut Lot's Door**; it is "open" or "shut."

There is another category: **Have a door on someone else to shut**, not to open.

The only person who should have an open Lot's Door and it should be only temporary is someone who is doing exorcism because that is where you shove demons through. It is a demon interdimensional doorway.

I believe that Lot's Door is where a lot of aliens came through. I think it is an inter-dimensional door that is very, very dangerous because if people are not impeccable they will get succubus and incubus coming through that door and all sorts of things.

Why is it, with all the alien encounters, why was it they were all sexually violated, in almost every case? The abductees talked about having their gonads examined, samples taken out and various things and impregnation. It is because Lot's Door is full of sexual demons on the other side. You could say that there are many types of hells on the other side of Lot's Door.

Lot's Door is a door you go through and past there, there are other doors. You pass this one and then there is the "Lady and the Tiger Door." There is a hell, hell, hell, I am drawing hells that go out from the upper circle of Lot's Door and you can add this to your chart. At the top of this circle is Hades and then there are major hell doorways on the other; there are 5 Major Hell Doorways.

I'm going to tell you what these are associated with because this is how a lot of people get contaminated. When they get auric ruptures, they open Lot's Door and the auric rupture is associated with an angle from the Doorknob of Lot's Door. I'll call this the Door Knob. The ones that go out the Pineal are a Hades doorway and the angles outside from the body tend to be hell doorways.

There is a Right Arm association with this hell on the left. There is a Left Arm association with the one under that. This doesn't mean you have a rupture there, it means if you have all five ruptures through Lot's Door, that you become EVIL INCARNATE.

I will explain why. There is a Left Leg, Right Leg, Groin and Head. We will make this chart up later. The key to remember is that there is a Left Arm, Right Arm, Left Leg, Right Leg and a Top Head that is directly linked with the Hades door which is a Groin link. That is like an arm in itself. If a person develops all of these ruptures, say if a person gets an initial Lot's Door rupture, ask "Where is it?" It is usually at the navel is where it starts and that is why it is important.

The initial door opens at the navel, groin, throat or pineal. The initial door; it looks like the throat was a sub-category that I could only illustrate this way. You initially form a rupture there (at the navel) but then you enter the Mystery Anti-Chamber I would call it. This mystery anti-chamber contains Black Kundalini. I have mentioned Black Kundalini in relationship to demon orgasms which I have said are not necessarily sexual. The Mystery Anti-chamber gives you a rush which then opens the...the way to describe the other door in relationship to the Mystery Anti-Chamber would be to illustrate it as a dotted mobius.

The Mobius as I have said is a very mysterious design in that it an aspect of both dreaming and waking mind, of conscious and unconscious so I have a dotted mobius there. By the spark of generativity of some kind which can be creative energy like thinking [-inaudible-] you enter the other doors and you go through an associated hell door, hades door that is key to your problem or weakness.

To be an expert exorcist, you have got to be able to go in and come back, but this is a very advanced stage. You must be impeccable in order to go through and I am hopeful that if we work together you will achieve that state so that you can be of great benefit to humanity.

So normally, people are not supposed to have open Lot's Doors. An open Lot's Door should only occur in a disciplined exorcist who can shut it at will. And the way that an exorcist opens Lot's Door, is through activation of the Holy Powers in the pineal preferably. The reason you open it at the pineal, there is an optional way to get into Lot's Door.

You know why I was having trouble drawing this? It is because I see a defect, a contamination on my own door that is an 8th Doorway that must be removed. It is a contamination due to a link with the former male intercessor. There should be 7 loops like two snakes intertwined with a line down the center that comes up only through the pineal, it only enters through the pineal. And from there it goes to the center of the dotted mobius where it can shut the doors to hell.

This contains holy kundalini, not foul. Holy Kundalini is inside the circle. So you have two ways to open Lot's door. The correct way is to go through your pineal and go up through the 7 rings of power which I will have to define later and then it goes into the opening hell and then you go to the hell that you need and you throw the debris into it. This is an advanced state that you will eventually reach so it is good to have the diagrams for it and we will have the diagrams on your charts. When you dowse that someone's Lot's door is open, see which one it is.

Lot's Door should be measured in relationship to maximal size. I want you to think of somebody.

Put a Percentage Chart and ask "Percentage of open" and you think of the center mystery chamber.

Think of someone that you know. Think of Se. **Ask:** On a percentage scale if her whole body was one big Lot's Door and that was 100% open of her whole body cocoon or prana envelope. **Ask** "What percentage of Lot's door is open?" And it shouldn't be open at all. I can see an evil Lot's Door so ask what percentage of hers is open.

Student: I get 100%

Answer: I get about 88%. You might have got a little higher because beyond her normal prana envelope are rings of evil that aren't from her prana envelope. I think you were counting those rings as well. In essence though, she is in pretty bad shape. Now think of her husband. He has a Lot's Door opening, what percentage is it open? His seems to be lower. **Student #1:** 68% . **Student #2:** Is it stunted or constricted?

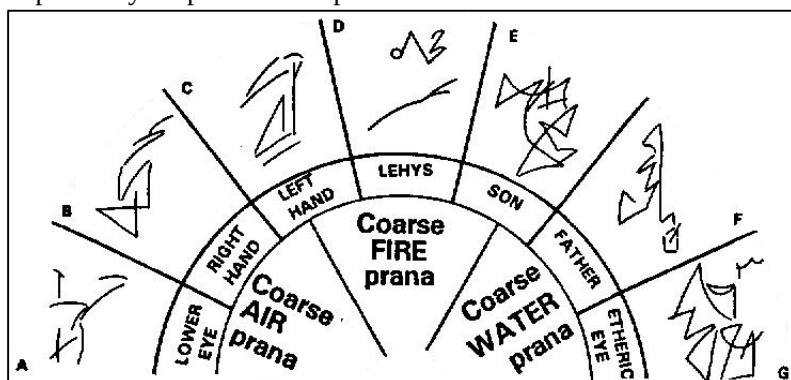
Answer: I think it is a little lower percentage and this is very interesting. What you have to check is that he is on kind of a **Death Spiral**, so his prana cocoon is shrinking, it is not covering his whole body. That is why C was getting a higher percentage because this is something we have to measure too:

Check “Percentage of degeneration of prana envelope” You see, if it was degenerating, then it would be a higher percentage if the envelope were smaller than the body. The envelope should be as big as your body.

Let me check you. This is a bad thing. If your prana cocoon shrinks, it means you are losing energy. (Sighs) A’s is 64% which I don’t like. I would like for you guys to have maximal...Cel: 88%, B: 92%, C 85%; D: 100%, Fo is only 5 to 6% and Si’s is 37%. I want you guys to dowse how much of mine was remaining. In other words it is like thinking “How much of your body is left?” Ask how much of mine was remaining two weeks ago. No, think of it the Monday before Thanksgiving: ask “How much of G’s prana envelope was remaining?”

Student #1: about 23%....**Student #2:** 2½ %

Answer: I do think it was about 2½%. I had a **Curse Shroud** that made it look larger, made it look like 23% but it actually was only 2-3% remaining. That means a person is likely to die (physically). Now, I want to know why is Fo degenerating like that? That is very bad. This is something to check because if you are cursed or if you are doing something somehow that maybe you are sabotaging yourself so that...you know, why do people have accidents? Why has a child hit his head about 20 times? Maybe it is something that is driving you towards destruction that causes you to deplete in your prana envelope.



Fo: Does it have to do with [--]? (Laughter) If someone wishes me harm or I am doing something where it causes me harm...

Answer: If someone is vampiring you it can cause your substance to shrink so that you lose prana envelope matter and not just prana itself and your **Ability to Regenerate Prana** within that is also something that should also be measured. Add that to the prana chart.

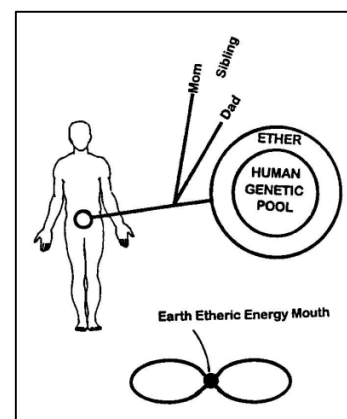
It is like your resiliency, you could say, **Your**

Resilience/Your Ability to Regenerate Prana is another thing to measure. If I am seeing correctly, A seems to be about 63%, B is good and C is low.

There is something wrong with her **Regeneration Pools**. She only has 8% regeneration. So what I am getting is that there is somehow a mental program, C, that you are going to die early. It is partly a familial thing that is somehow trying to set up a future of early death. It is not just you thinking it. Maybe your family thought it and now you are kind of expecting it.

If you expect disaster, you reduce your regeneration pool abilities. It is like you are expecting yourself to not be able to heal, or

31 REGENERATION POOLS			
1: Reptilian Brain (10 Layers)	17: Eyeballs		
2: Sexual Secretions	18: Uterus Prostate		
3: Nose Mucous	19: Guts		
4: Hypothalamus	20: Testicles Ovaries		
5: Sinuses	21: Thyroid All Glands		
6: Heart	22: Etheric Communication		
7: Accessory Nerve	23: Eustachian tubes Esophagus		
8: Personality Facial Nerve	24: Legs		
9: Gut Refinement	25: Spine Bones		
10: Self Identity Pituitary	26: Enzymes Spleen Liver		
11: Thymus	27: Muscles		
12: Neuro-Transmitters	28: Fingernails Inguinal Tissue		
13: Bronchi	29: Lips		
14: Tongue	30: Brain Cells		
15: Skin	31: Connection Substance		
16: Central Nervous System	OTHER: Abnormal		



something is going to happen, and once you get down to 0 regeneration abilities, then you have a problem, because you can get an infection, you get cancer, heart disease or your whole body goes haywire, your muscles start breaking down and you could get heart disease or something like that.

Question: What do you do to reprogram?

Answer: It is almost like there is a foreign crystal in you of a human that is like a living possession that has people stacked on it. It is as though a long time ago someone suggested to you that everyone in your family were going to die at a certain age and that put like a seed of darkness in you. And then the prana envelope has like an external notch from that. Then people after that, started adding to that. They could worm their way in, if they wanted to manipulate you they would make you feel unsafe. I think this might be behind your fear of being unsafe or unstable in your family or being poor or something, or being hungry. There is something in you that has a fear of not being safe that I think it

started as an initial suggestion or maybe a parental defect or something. Which if people learned to manipulate you they might say "How are you going to get any security with this? Are you going to let the kids starve?" or whatever over the years. Your idea of safety then became a physical thing rather than a spiritual. I remember before going to Mexico you were terrified we were going to be killed there. There was a reason for that, though. There was a good likelihood that we were going to be killed. You were absolutely right. (*Chuckles*) If you go back to...and it wasn't the insurgentes! These insurgentes were from Oklahoma, and Hired Killers.

Remember in Mexico and go back on your left side to the last time I gave you a talk in Mexico and you guys can merge with her...I can't remember what it was about especially. Oh, I'll give you something that will be easier to remember. I want you to remember when I was clearing something really dreadful off of BJ, and when it was gone, something worse peeked out but I said "Doesn't he look like a choir boy?" and I was actually making a joke because he looked terrible. In fact whatever I pulled off of him, that made something else peek out that looked like a lizard. And he did this.....and his neck jutted forward and his eyes went like....do you remember that? I want you to think of then and

Ask: "What was BJ's ability to regenerate, and what was the size of his prana envelope?"

Student: -Inaudible-%

Answer: If you are reading it right you will find that he had virtually none. The reason is, his was inhaled by Sn. Now look at Sn at that time:

Ask: "What was the size of her prana envelope and how much regeneration ability did she have?"

Student: 175 on envelope and very low on regeneration.

Answer: You have to **Add Another Category** though:

"Vampired ability to regenerate" and

"Vampire Lines to Regeneration Pools"

Because a person can regenerate if they have blown theirs out and have vampire lines in other people.

If you check that, it is 100%. This is why sometimes two people can get different answers but they are both right.

You have to look at it from the perspective of...realistically; she could live forever with this kind of energy.

See what she is now: **Ask:** "What is the size of her prana envelope and her ability to regenerate?"

You need to also check: "Own Regeneration and Prana Case%" and "Stolen" put those on the charts.

Check "Own" regeneration and prana size and check "stolen". I am steadily decreasing her ability to steal it which is the responsible thing to do. Now why did I tell you to check that time in Mexico? Because C felt there was a death shadow over us, which was absolutely true. When we got there the place was flooded with all sorts of people, we escaped and we were still in danger. But I'm going to check just the time we were there when we had actually gotten away from people; or we thought we had.

On a numerical scale Dowse:

"How many Death Spirits were in the room at the time when BJ looked like a lizard?"

Think of my sternum at the time and **ask**

"How many Death Spirits were connected to my breast bone at that time?"

The spirits of death were all over the room and they were definitely marking us for death.

Now I want you to think of the Monday before Thanksgiving, ask

"How many Death Spirits were on my breast bone last Monday?"

It is like you have a string and they are on the kites, they are like kites.

Student #1: It is off the scale, it seems so high.

Student #2: There several hundred; over 600

Answer: That is exactly right, over 600.

Student #3: How about in Mexico? I get only 25.

Answer: In Mexico I also get about 25-30. They hadn't built up enough steam then because R hadn't gone completely bad. Once he went bad, the death spirits were able to multiply rapidly. They multiplied through demon orgasms. That is exactly how they multiplied; of various types.

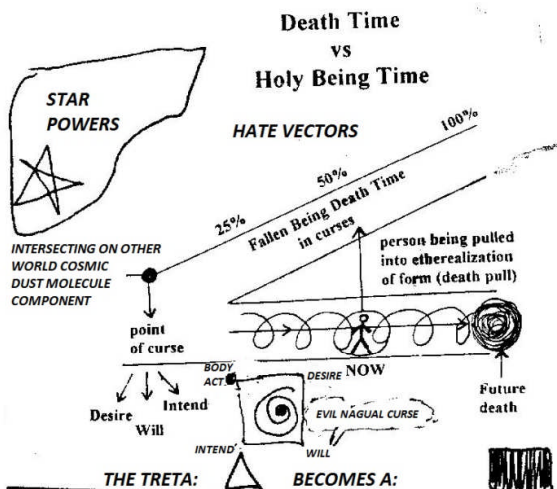
Now, I want you to check "How many Death Spirits were on Cel's breast bone last Monday?" No, think of last Wednesday, the day before Thanksgiving. She had a few herself; not as many as I, but she had quite a few.

Student: She had about a third as many as you. You had a ton of them but she had a crowd.

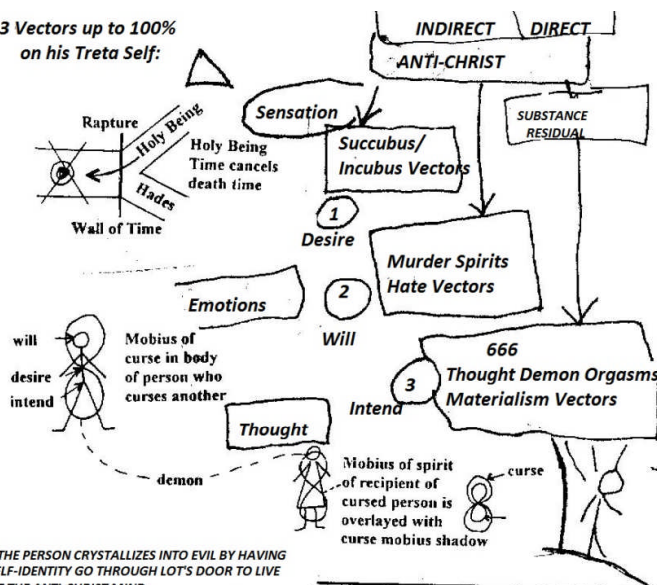
Answer: If C had not suggested that we move from Guthrie right after Mexico....

END OF SIDE B

A ripe anti-Christ person has all 3 Vectors up to 100% on his Treta Self:

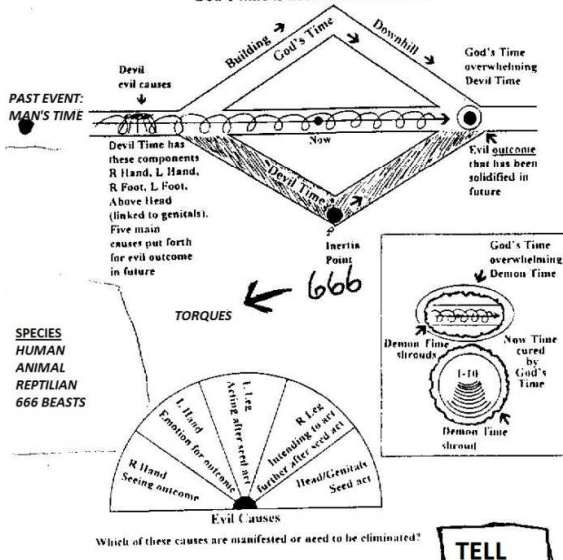


WHEN THE PERSON CRYSTALLIZES INTO EVIL BY HAVING HIS SELF-IDENTITY GO THROUGH LOT'S DOOR TO LIVE INSIDE THE ANTI-CHRIST MIND.

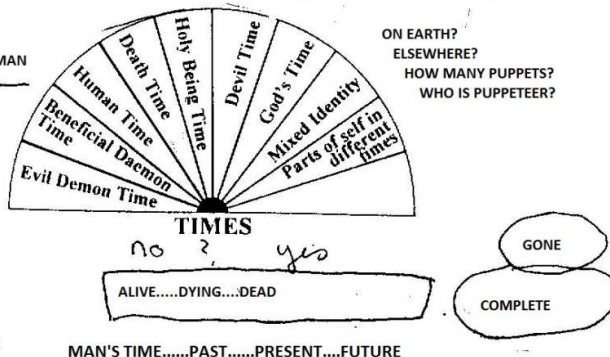
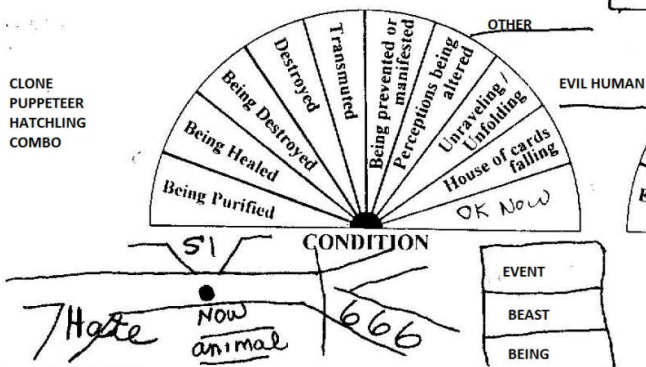
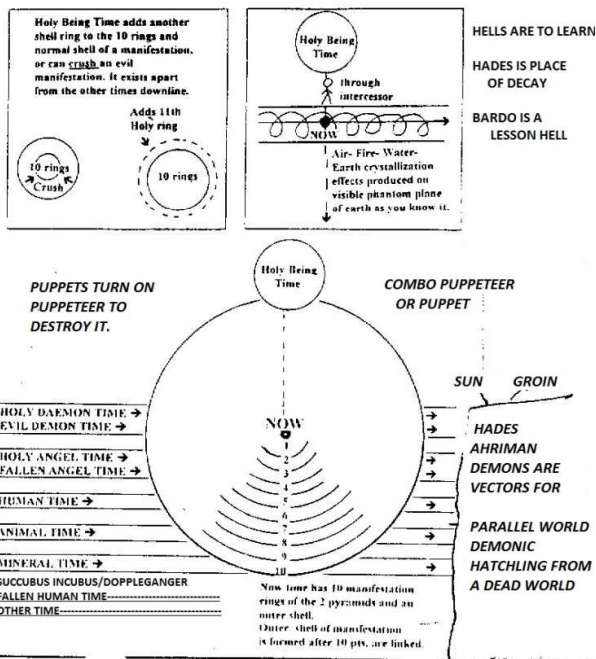


GOD'S TIME VS DEVIL TIME OR VS EVIL TIME

God's time is able to thwart evil outcomes



HOLY BEING TIME



AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

Comment: I intuitively got the feeling that we, meaning the ‘collective we’ should not have been (in Mexico). As it got closer, I was getting physically ill thinking about going but every time I dowsed whether we should go, it said we should go.

Answer: In a way you saved my life. Because had you not been there and (afterwards) insisted on helping us move (to Wyoming) I would have gone back (to Guthrie) and been dead. They were stalking the place every day for three or four weeks before then. I couldn’t get out of the house. We left at 4AM (the day before Easter). We ran to the car and drove off and had I gone back, they were all set to do it.

You can measure the likelihood of your own death by

#1 “How many **death spirits** are on your sternum?”

That is usually where you will find them. Death Spirits are a curse sign, that someone is planning your death. This is a very strong sign that somebody or people are planning your death. But you can also measure it by

#2: “How degenerated is your **prana cocoon?**”, and as we said;
“How much substance remains and how much is left of your body?”

You could say and also by:

“% of Regeneration Pool abilities?”

Fo told you an incident last night where he and R were driving and they almost had a wreck. Right in front of them was an identical truck, pulling an identical truck as theirs and four people died. If you can tune into Fo at that time, you might be able to see how much prana he had. No, I take that back, check R for “How much regeneration ability” and “How much prana cocoon remaining.” We are not checking for the death spirits but the actual...**if you are likely to die suddenly, you will have low readings here**, whether it is fate or not. See if you can tune in, and that was in June, right? I will tell you that if you are dowsing correctly, you will see that R essentially was marked for death. He had essentially no regeneration and no prana. He was spared by Divine Intervention. By burning his hand, it slowed him down so he didn’t cross through that apex of his own death, he bypassed it.

Fo; it looks like, if they had had a wreck, might have survived. But R definitely wouldn’t. Why was R at that point? It had to do with him deciding to come back and he was deciding to try to align with God rather than...he was being lured for months by that crew down there, to move back. Some part of him decided to come back to Wyoming and spiritually try to straighten up.

When he did so, he was attacked by high level spiritual forces that you could say, pushed him at a **Death Intersection**. The holy beings acted in a way, as an emergency, to save him by burning his hand. It was like there were overwhelming causes. There were fallen beings of major orders beaming down toward an outcome of death. The Holy Beings shifted him to a little different time frame on the spiral so he would go past it. You might say “Was it fair then, for those four people to have died?” Well, it is kind of like spiritual battles and wars are just like human wars. R just had to jump out of the way because he was supposed to be a holy person. Those people were, I hate to use the word expendable, but they had no holy mission in life except to be comfortable, so the Holy Beings only had enough time to act quickly and so they saved Fo and R.

You don’t think of Fallen Beings as having the ability to cause wrecks and stuff, but they do. They cause serious, serious accidents. You have to watch; they activate people to kill other people; they activate people to plot to steal businesses and everything else. They use people that are tools to create outcomes. So what happened was, the fallen beings saw there was a likelihood, in fact a concrete likelihood of somebody crossing over the highway meridian and having a head-on. So they timed it exactly so that Fo and R were in the car at the right time to hit them but the Holy Beings deflected it by the burn on his hand. Is it good or is it bad? Like why would R just open that radiator?

Fo: On a car that was hot!

G: He knew it! But the Holy Beings caused him to have an impulsive action to save his life. This is where you can’t always know why something painful may happen, but it may have a holy outcome. Like in C’s case. She *knew* she was supposed to go to Mexico, although she also felt the shadow of death. That’s because there was a likelihood, C, that you would have also been shot because there were people there who were ready to shoot me and they could have shot you had you been nearby.

Let me tell you a time when you can measure your own regeneration of prana (in Mexico). It wasn't at the end, it was; I want you to think of the first hotel that was real expensive? The Geneve Hotel, ironically. I want you to think of that hotel and think of when you were walking out of that hotel what your prana and regeneration abilities were at that time and you guys do it too. It shows that C did have a danger of cross fire hitting her or they might have just decided to kill her too, who knows? People are nutty. It was very bad. You did have a great likelihood of dying. I would say if we had not moved from that hotel you had an 80% chance of dying. But it was still right for you to come.

Now for A: it was bad. It looks like you could have been under cross fire too. Maybe they were going to shoot us all, I don't know. It doesn't look like B was going to die. I don't see a shadow on him and it looked like Cel would have made it at that time, too. She was going ahead and stuff. But for some reason it looks like you guys could have been hit in crossfire or whatever, by assassins who knew where we were. They knew where we were.

Question: What did you mention earlier about BJ and Sn relative to R?

Answer: Yes, Sn arrived in Oklahoma early, before she went to Mexico and she supposedly was going to check on the house, that house deal that she had been fighting over with La. She met with Nob and all of them and R. They had a long chat. Ji, I had already seen her outside the house in Guthrie for two weeks. I knew she was there. I knew Fn was there, I saw Fn stalking around the house. They were all there to converge to get...well for one thing kill me, but another thing was to so-called "Free R". They converged on him and when he showed up at the first hotel before we reached Mexico, he looked so bad. You saw him, Fo, when he stopped by your house before leaving. He looked terrible, terrible. He looked like he had lost any vestige of spiritual power, soul, anything. He was depressed. Can you describe what he looked like to you?

Fo: Pretty pasty, like the blood was drained from his face. He looked like he was in shock.

Si: Angry.

G: It was like he was full of fury and weakness and it was oh, terrible. What happened was, he let them talk him into devil's advocate arguments and so they just...there was another thing that happened that I won't go into. It had to do with carnality but he came up here and he was in terrible shape. He *knew* they (the people in Guthrie) knew where we were. Sn knew. They both knew and BJ knew.

BJ in himself did not intend any bad things to happen to us and he only intended good. The problem is he never would have revealed anything that Sn told him because he viewed Sn as his teacher. She originally introduced him to this work and he viewed her as his primary teacher. Because of that, when Sn told Nob and the others the hotel we were in; they all knew. They were all planning, at least a few of them, were planning to smuggle guns across the border, drive through and find us.

Question: Wouldn't they have exposed themselves if they (remained) alive? Wouldn't they have been in danger too?

G: Sn was big on devil advocate arguments. Oh, why were they not at the hotel? Oh no, they would have been warned. They would have gotten out of the way. If you look at their pranas; BJ was vampired by Sn but Sn was strong as a mule.

Question: Why didn't he...*Inaudible*?

Answer: For a couple of reasons. One reason was that we had to move. If I stayed in the house I would be dead. If I didn't move, I would be dead. But there was no logical way I could think of, for just getting out and moving. But there was more to it than that. It was in a way a showdown to save Sn and BJ and R. It is like the Holy Beings were trying to pull some sense into them about "Why would they want to cause the death of this work?" Why would they do that? Why would they align with those who were murderers? It is like, remember when I said something about cannibalism as being the worst, the very worst stage of demon orgasm precursor?

I want you to think about the concept of cannibalism. **Cannibalism** doesn't necessarily mean the eating of human flesh. It means *devouring* the fruits of others' labors, it means devouring a person's creation such as, if you think about, the fact that they wanted to have control over all the LG teachings. They wanted to devour the teacher while eating the fruits of the labor. There was an aspect of devouring that was there. And killing is a kind of devouring. If you think of the way the Indians killed the Spaniards and then ate their hearts as they killed them. Murder, devouring and cannibalism are intimately linked in satanic thought and it is viewed in different ways.

Defilement is a form of devouring a person. It is like; to devour someone's reputation to say wretched things about them so that others; why would people do that? Sending out letters saying I'm dead or dying is bad enough, but to want to get rid of someone so badly that you want to devour any aspect of them? It sounds so crazy you want to say "Why would anybody do that? Why wouldn't they just go on with their lives?" But they didn't. They didn't.

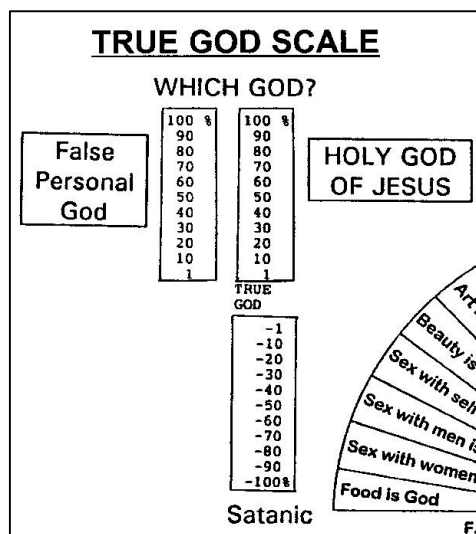
Why would they want to devour a child's ability to be in public, to go to school, to devour his childhood; why? It is because once a person has crossed the line into spiritual studies of a high nature they can't go back. They are sorcerers or they are holy or they are dead. Those are the three choices.

The Holy Beings for a long time I think, were frustrated with me but I wanted to think that somehow you could neutralize people? That maybe if they are attacking you, if you took away all of their spiritual power, then they would be neutral. But the Holy Beings revealed to me that no one on this Earth is neutral. They are either evil or good. Even if you take off all of their dark forces, if their flesh body still wants to go kill, murder, maim or rape, they are evil. They are evil on the lowest plane, but they are evil.

So there is no neutralizing evil people except as God sees fit to strike them with lightening. And God *can* see fit to block them from having evil prana, **Black Kundalini**, so they don't have the energy to destroy other people and that is what I predict is happening to them. I bet they feel like hell. I have been working for months to shut all of their Lot's Doors so that they have no Evil Being energy. Unfortunately I was going uphill part of the time because of my partner. But, if they have no Evil Being energy and the Lord sees fit to shut their prana cocoons down and their regeneration pools and stop them from vampiring, then they will die degenerative diseases and if it is God's will, then it is God's will.

But in the interim, you have to look at protecting yourself. Now it is possible that God may see fit for them to have a head on collision like the evil ones had planned for Fo and R. God has struck people down. I don't know if you remember in Acts where a man was lying about how much money his land brought for the Church and Paul said "Do you just think you can hide that from God?" and the man just fell over dead. The wife came up and lied too, and she fell over dead. And that was just lying about how much they were tithing. I think that seems a little bit harsh, but I don't think Paul did it, I think God did it.

But I can tell you there are times in holy battle when you might have to...if somebody came in this door and started coming at you with a knife because they were satanically possessed, you should protect yourself. You have to protect yourself on the physical level, as well as the spiritual levels. Sometimes dark forces will motivate a person to do something very quickly before you can have a down-line effect from the spiritual realm and if you don't act quickly on the physical realm, like moving locations suddenly as we did, then you could have total disaster. You have got to look at it realistically on the physical plane, that if the dark forces...if a person's physical body is a dark force...and that is the worst case scenario.



Over and over again I have just cleared people and cleared people and cleared people and they were still dark forces because if you have taken the evil path, then you *are* a dark force even if you don't have a dark force around you. Your body is a dark force.

You can check people you know on the **True God Scale** and

Ask: "Where is their flesh resonation?"

You are going to see that most people are "False God" but a lot of them are totally "Satanic." Just check Gar's tissues on the True God Scale.

Limbo **GONE...Invisible**

You have asked "How do you know if someone is evil?" Just think of who is talking to you and just **check their heart**, for instance:

"Where is Gar's heart?" There is a lot of invisible evil on it.

If you check her mouth it is in Satanic but her heart has Invisible Evil which means an Anti-Christ layer or two. Check her groin. I don't see anything. It has been destroyed. You see at a certain point the Holy Beings see fit to obliterate that which is tormenting the innocent and Gar doesn't dowse as having a groin. So you would have to **put on the Chart** not just "Invisible" but "Gone" on the True God Scale.

Let's check some others because we want to see how...if you had someone who wanted to kill you, wouldn't you want to know whether they had the ability to regenerate their bodies in those cores, if someone was going to kill you? I want you to think of Ji's throat, where is that? It looks like it is Satanic to me. Her heart: huh? I can't find it, can you? Is it Invisible or Gone? Gone. That means she may get heart disease and it may be that she blew out her prana cocoon with so much rage that she blew it out herself and it didn't even have to be God doing it, but it is gone. If it is gone, then it means that her heart is likely to get disorders.

You can check a particular organ. Let's check a student's liver. It looks like it is only 20% aligned on the True God Scale but that is still not bad. At least you don't have Anti-Christ or something on it. In particular, check a person's

genitals on the True God Scale. Gar's has disappeared which means she has either ruptured them completely or the Lord has taken them away.

Now I want you to check La on her left eye on the True God Scale. It looks Satanic to me. Her right eye I see a False God. Her lower lip is going. That means her ability to curse will also be going. Her upper lip; now this is interesting because I have to check it on the **Times**. It looks like to me that La has God working on her. If you find something on the True God Scale, you also need your Time Charts (See Audio Tape #1). Holy Being Time is on La's face. Now that doesn't mean she is holy and is getting special dispensation. If you are on Holy Being Time, you need to know whether it is, with a little **Sub Chart: "Healing or Destroying"**. On La, it looks like to me the Holy beings are destroying her ability to slander. Her throat is going, everything.

Question: This means on the spiritual level, does it mean on the physical level also?

Answer: Yes. I don't know how long it will be. You could check La's overall prana and regeneration ability. They don't look so hot. It looks like to me, the Lord has seen fit for the Gods of Vengeance to unfold and when I say Gods of Vengeance, I am actually talking of the lower Gods which are under the one True God. They are like angels but they are of a different line of force. It looks like to me that the Gods of Vengeance are unleashed on La. Whether that means she has a car wreck or whatever, I don't have to worry about it.

If La came in the house at me with a knife, I would have to worry about it, because I wouldn't have time for her prana to deplete. I might have to take a ball bat to bash her brains out and I would be totally legitimate in doing that because it is ridiculous for a person to be murdered by someone who is just trying to take over their lives and devour them. You should be able to protect yourself if someone is coming after you and if you don't, you are an idiot. You are going against God's will. It is God's will that we act as well, under the direction of God.

When God told me two days before La showed up at the door (last month in Wyoming), God told me: "If you see La at the door, if the doorbell rings, you call 911 at once. She will probably be with either Gar or Fn and she is going to kill you if you don't". The next day I was looking for her and I didn't see her and the next day I didn't see her. It was the third day, because often I know of things three days in advance. The holy beings could see it three days in advance and they were warning me ahead of time. I told Cel and Cel obeyed.

You see, by me being able to see the danger and Cel listening to me, she saved our lives. Had she just gone and opened the gate or not alarmed me, but R had opened the gate, it would have gone against God's will. God told us to take a physical action: "Call 911 and don't open the door and defend yourself if necessary." If we hadn't listened, then we would deserve to die because we would have been disobeying our Father in heaven. He expected us to protect ourselves. When God said to me several times "Go to a motel, it is not safe" I did it. It is because I wanted to live.

It is important to live to manifest the works of God on the face of the earth. And if you don't recognize that people's physical bodies can actually do danger independent of a fallen being, then you can set yourself up. Now, I don't know why people are so damned evil, a lot of them, why they have come after us. I am sure there are many, many reasons. I know why they think it is, but it is not those reasons at all.

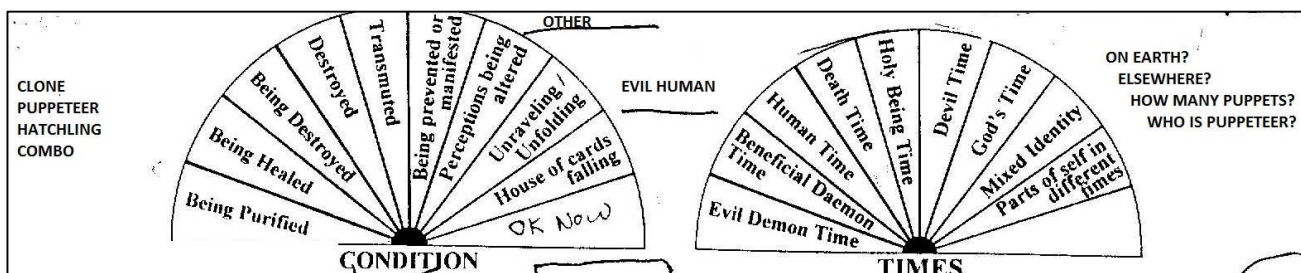
Now I want you to check R on those charts: Prana, ability to regenerate. You also have to check it on the, oh, I get there are two people who have the identity of R that are throwing off the readings: Fo and Si. They still have contamination that is throwing off the readings. So what we have to ask the Holy Beings to remove that.

Fo: Is that why I have a really low prana reading?

G: Yes, because it is sucking it out of you. It will take at least 5-10 minutes for that to clear.

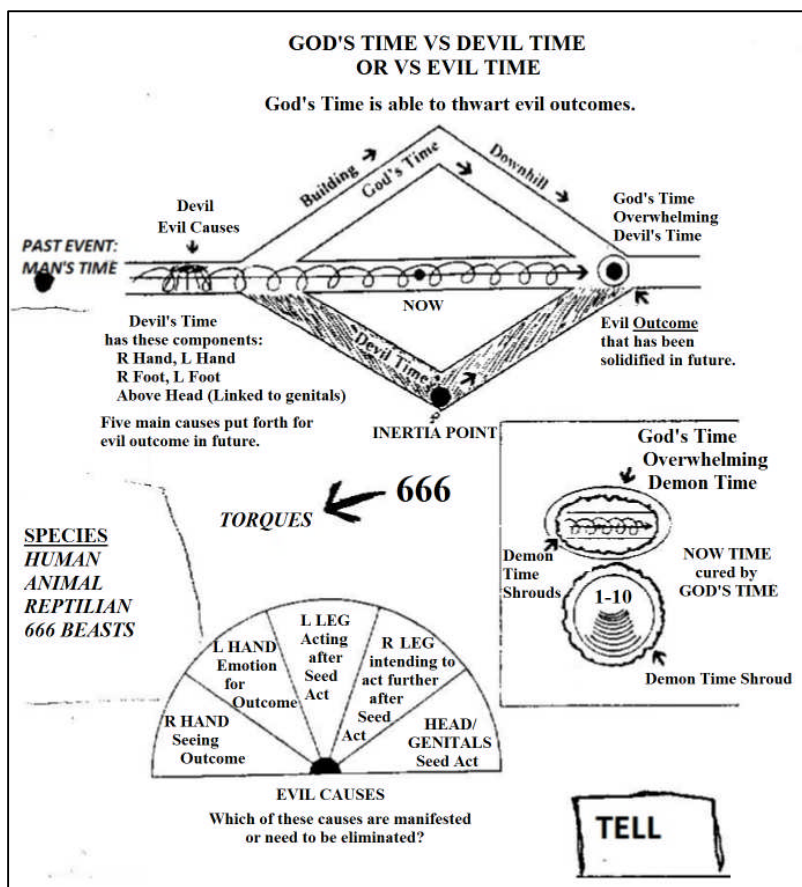
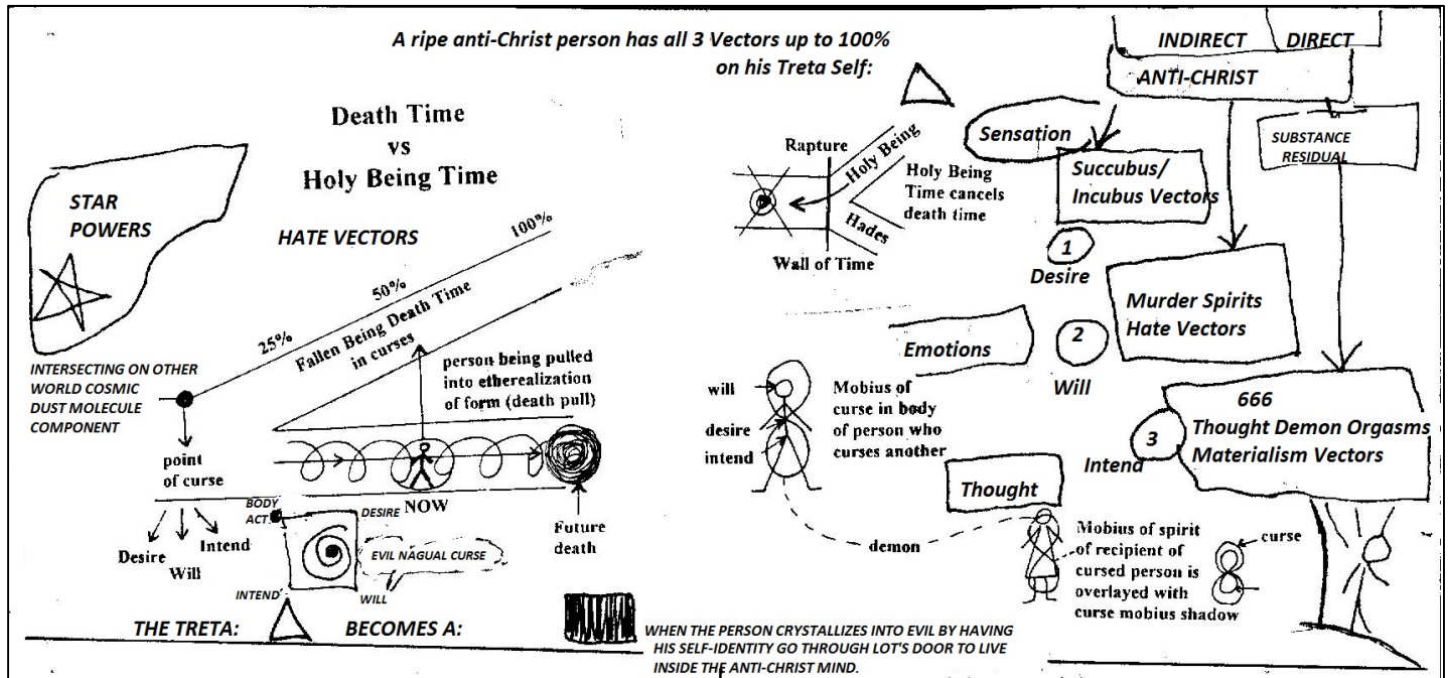
Si: Is it resonation?

(Pause) **G:** I think it is resonation and it is more than that. I think people get into the habit of having their body resonate in the wrong time. Now I want you guys to evaluate them. I want you to go to 8AM this morning, check Si and see "What kind of time was she in?" Remember there is Devil Time, Demon Time, Holy Being Time, God Time, Death Time, and Human Time. Where was her body resonating with? I can tell you where it was, it was Devil Time. When she left the house last night her body was in human time and then by the time she woke up, she was in Devil Time.



Si: I had all my in-laws...writing. I don't know how I got that.

G: I think you had some rot coming out. But see, even if you have rot coming out you have to fight resonating with that rot that comes out of you. Where was C when she woke up? Human Time, good. A, when he woke up was in Devil's Time, but the Holy Beings started working on him and he is in Human Time now. Which is good. Cel was in Death Time when she woke up. Now why was Cel in Death Time? I have given you drawings of the different Times, let me see if I can find Death Time. (See also Combination Chart next page).

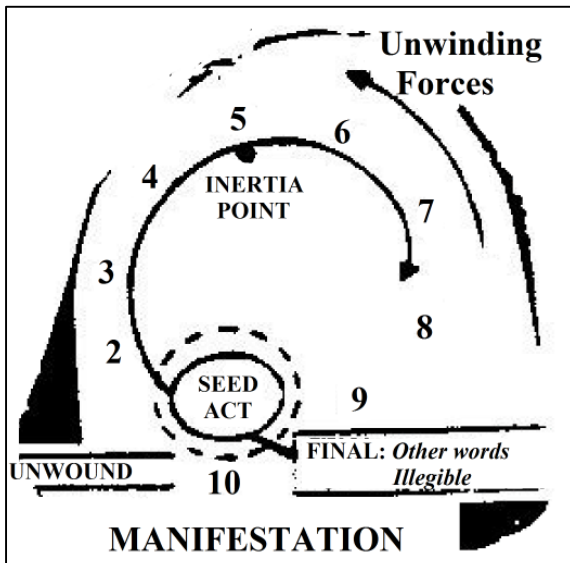


DEATH TIME has to do with a curse that pulls a person into becoming etheric. I want you to think of that upward pull that makes something more etheric so that it eventually vaporizes. She still has a curse residual. It is not her fault. It is an La curse residual. This is a very key thing because all of these death time curses have to do (starts coughing)--I'm clearing it-- with desire, will, intend and they have to be cured by Holy Beings coming down and busting it, like in the box section. That is how it is cleared. You see, you can pray to be cleared of these sorts of Times to remedy your problems and you will receive help. And now she is still in Demon Time and I'll find that drawing on the chart.

DEMON TIME is like a shroud. So if I looked at her prana cocoon I would see like a shroud.

Now **GOD'S TIME** has to counteract Demon Time and I'm going to add something to this Demon Time. Demon Time Causes are kind of like the inverse of God's Time in that there is a kind of a black energy that goes one direction and then it reaches a point of inertia. I would call that the **Inertia Point**. It reaches a point of inertia where then in its own way downhill but from God's Time it appears upward. So you could say

“How advanced is that Demon Time on her?” It is not real advanced, but we have to nip it in the bud and how do we do that? I have to put the same amount of energy that has been put into Inertia and have God’s Times. I can have a small God’s Time or a big God’s Time. So I have to use God’s Force which is like the Name of God Power to reach a point where it pops to INERTIA and then it slides down into a manifestation that envelops what they wanted. Someone has visualized her dead, and they don’t have a lot of energy to do so, but she was in Demon Time.



Question: Because of the fax?

Answer: Oh yes, because of the fax. It’s hotter than hell in here! (Pause...Laughter).

Sometimes if a whole lot of people put a lot of energy with human free will, into an outcome they can manifest it. One Demon Time outcome that I could not, even with you guys’ help prevent although I tried, was that the desired outcome of La’s. This was that R be separated from me and lose his male nagual and be physically separated as well and to lose his spiritual powers in unity with this team. And that was something that she and others worked very hard at doing.

Where was he when he arrived in Mexico? He was at the point of Inertia. Where was he when he was driving back in the car and almost had the car wreck with Fo? We had fought it, so it had edged back some, it had back-walked. Where was he in July when you guys were there? I’m sorry, but it was already past the Point of Inertia. Where was it in New Orleans (September)? Back to here! (Pointing to the

chart) I had reversed it and you noticed that he looked good in New Orleans, didn’t he? I had almost reversed it with the help of the Holy Beings and with your support. In New Orleans it had almost backed off almost to the destruction of their curse. Where was he on November 1st? He had already made up his mind. His fate was sealed.

Let’s look at a different curse. “Taking over of Amber Press and Virtues Laws and Powers with the destruction of The Prophet’s Story and all of that.” Where was this in July? It was there...(on *Inertia Chart*), they had already started. Where was it when we were in New Orleans in September? It had actually gone that far....even though he had personally changed his decision, he had already...the ball was already rolling. It was already at the point of inertia by the time we were in New Orleans, all of us. Where was it the Monday before Thanksgiving? It was almost manifested. Where was it by Friday? It was starting to ebb down, because I didn’t show up, did I? I didn’t go with him. Where is it by today? It looks like it has been prevented.

Where was it when we woke up this morning before we sent the fax? We had decreased it to the Point of Inertia. What we had really done was to go here (on the chart). When you decrease it you are moving in God’s Time. We were at the Point of Inertia where it was time to send the fax and by us telling them--and let me read the fax to you--by the fax that we sent this morning, it was a physical act. And **remember** I repeatedly say you often have to act physically to prevent something. This fax was a physical act that totally obliterated what they were planning to do, what they are doing.

This is what the fax said:

“Dear Se:” It seemed that she should be the one to write it to. “*You should be aware that Amber Press has been incorporated legally and that it owns all of the LG writings including Virtues, Laws and Powers since it has a formal agreement with the author that had been signed quite some time ago. Also LG never signed a release for use of any videos of her except to Amber Press. So any video usage will be illegal.*”

They were planning to do a documentary about this so-called “cult” that was defiling, but they can’t legally do it if they don’t have the rights to use the video of me; which I never signed a release.

“Last year LG had made a formal will establishing her book and video rights and royalties from Amber Press to be paid in a trust to her youngest son.” You see, the child is in effect the beneficiary though to tell the truth, I can’t imagine that we are going to...but I won’t say anything negative...I will just say that in a court of law, it would look a lot worse for all of those greedy people trying to make money off of some defiling film and stuff, than for the child to receive any compensation for his education.

“I am aware that illegal use of LG writings has been in process in Oklahoma through several ex-students and the mailing list has been used to divert money from this business to a fraudulent company. Several laws have been broken and

my attorney has advised me to take action. I have received information about the business set-up in Oklahoma from several sources including one source that was very close to the core of it."

"It is not my desire to get into an expensive legal battle, but I am willing to do so and I have the resources to do it if I have to. I would prefer that La and the others hand over all stolen resources such as the mailing list, and that all fraudulent company money be used to send out a new announcement that Amber Press is where it is supposed to be and is the only legal distributor of LG materials. Any claim of authorship of Virtues, Laws and Powers is ridiculous since there are dozens of witnesses that LG was the author, including her family who watched her write the book" --I know that La has claimed that she was co-author.

"I would like you to consider stopping this illegal business and encourage the others to do so at once and compensate me for my business losses or I will file a lawsuit against the perpetrators individually and as a business. I do not wish vengeance I merely wish to have justice done since this business is supposed to be to help her younger son in his future to go to school and have anything he needs to survive and it was not meant for a bunch of spiritual cannibals so they could devour the benefits of the hard work of his mother."

"I know more than what all of you think. My attorney has advised me to write this letter to give all of you a chance to avoid criminal and civil prosecution. I am sending this fax to you because I know that you have more common sense than some of the others. You can fax me at my Vermont phone number after you have consulted with the others."

Sincerely, Cel. ...G was proxy attorney.

What this did, was completely blow them apart. I can tell, and this is how you can tell when you do something, whether you are breaking up evil. *It has brought the Inertia Wheel to zero.* And I will just tune in to find out why. I will tune into the right person. Oh, guess who I get to tune into to find out, and you guys can do this too: Sn. She was in the process of having the copyright for Amber Press transferred to La, R, and Sn. She was in the process of having the ISBN number changed to reflect the new address and also to reflect that it was a revised version of Virtues, Laws and Powers. And just as you said this morning, to take out everything that goes against; any Law that they don't like they would just kick out.

The revised version of VLP that they were planning to use was the older version by LG with many virtues left out and some things added that were written by Se, which incorporated writings from five other authors such as Peace Pilgrim. It is funny but I'm getting the name 'Roger Dale Stafford' who killed all those people in a steakhouse. Why did I get that? Oh, they have a fear. When I was tuning into Se, they have a fear of being assassinated. They have a fear because they are assassins! It is not because we are going to go after them; it is because they are assassins.

The Holy Beings are holding the mirror of what they are to them, the mirror is being held and they see themselves as frightening monsters chasing after them and they are sure that their days are numbered unless they do as we say. They will contact Cel they think, by the end of the day with an offer for settlement. They will contact her through Vermont and they will also mail it to Wyoming. They have the phone number of the new Amber Press in the fax they are going to send. They will say that they were doing business as Amber Press only because R asked them and for no other reason. They intend to blame the whole thing on him.

They consulted the Oklahoma City Attorney Arnold Fagin about the truth of the book rights and whether the will would be upheld and whether the agreement about videos was binding, since they were already preparing a documentary about the "dangerous LG" and had already planned distribution of it.

They were using stock footage from old seminars and they were combining false testimony by students who supposedly had their children molested and various things in the "cult". They had planned to sell it to a cable TV distributing company of some type. They already had offers. They were headed by Jmc. Jl had pulled out. Bc was agreeing to go ahead with it because of the money...that is disappointing. The attorney to Bc said that "Indeed he would require a consent form for any videos of me and it would have to come through my estate if I were dead and it would have to come through Amber Press if there was a legal document stating that I had turned over my video rights to them."

This means they will lose a considerable amount of money because they are not going to be able to show the film or they will be sued for all the proceeds and it will be shut down. We can get an injunction on them. They can't do a video on someone without approval, of her estate and video rights release signed unless the person is a known public official such as an ex-president or something. You can't do it with a private individual within law without having them sign a video release form.

I've seen them signing up and down the Mississippi river; people were signing them like crazy. The perpetrators of the video will be arrested. And when you see something like this, you have to see what time it is: *God's Time*. If you see something is going to happen and it is in God's Time, that means the holy beings are trying to force an outcome.

And I'll ask "*How far is the outcome?*" It is at inertia. The Holy Beings are trying to force it: that the perpetrators of the video will be arrested by the FBI for theft of the Amber Press money that was deposited in their bank accounts but

was written to Amber Press in Vermont. I don't know how they did it. They might have picked up mail with falsified documents, but I know they did it.

Cel: They must have picked it up in Vermont because I kept asking people in Vermont....

G: The Holy Beings are saying someone was able to pick up mail as Cel in Vermont and she is now recognized as Cel. This person has an identification driver's license of Cel. She got a duplicate Vermont Driver's license when your license did not have your picture on it, she got a duplicate license.

You probably need to call and say that nobody is to pick up any mail. I knew that they were getting it from Vermont, but I didn't know how. The person is now thinking of having the Vermont mail checked. She has been there three times in the last month to pick up mail and she has asked them to hold it without mailing it at different times. She has received a considerable amount of money from Amber Press and has deposited it in an Oklahoma City account. And they have filled most of the book orders. She has discarded many Prophet's Story orders; many of them.

They started this initially before The Prophet's Story was even printed they were already circumventing the VLP orders and now they have thrown away hundreds of APS orders. They have not cashed the checks, though, they have discarded them. After discarding so many APS requests, they then sent out a flyer saying it was no longer available and they addressed it Amber Press. They were not about to let APS get into the hands of the people who had ordered it.

Report that somebody has a falsified driver's license, so you need to call the driver's license bureau and ask if a duplicate was issued to you and where the address was and you need to call the police. It is against the law to use someone else's driver's license. To steal mail is another felony and that is another nice one and then you need to call the FBI that your mail was stolen from Vermont with a false driver's license and that it has been shipped to Oklahoma and you want them to find it. It is a shame that we have lost hundreds of orders of APS. They didn't even tell R they did that. He wanted them to fill them.

So why don't we have lunch. There is one more thing I want you to check before we break. I know I am pushing you guys hard, but you need to integrate this stuff.

How many people are (dowse as) R in Devil Time? I get three people so there is still somehow a connection of evil. How many people are R in human time? 2 people. **Pray** that you *pull out of resonation* because some part of you is clinging to the notion that this has not occurred that this is just a nightmare and I wish it was a nightmare. We spent \$2,000 advertising The Prophet's Story and they destroyed almost every order.

Question: -Inaudible-

Answer: We have to push criminal charges but first we have to stop the theft.

Question: -Inaudible-

Answer: What I want you to do now, think of R, think about the nose and nasal septum and where is he? It looks to me we have to add one more category: **Healing....Destroying.....Destroyed** and that is what I am getting: Destroyed.

AUDIO TAPE #2 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

(When Se said) "I dowsed that my husband is going to die and I am going to get the house" and that sort of thing. What a hideous thing to be saying about someone. The fact was, she was presenting a desired outcome; cursing him. If a person's intentions are wrong, if their desire and their will is wrong, they will corrupt everything that they touch in some way.

It has been a tremendous burden to me over the past couple of years producing these books. I felt so impeded. I knew...if I write anything really, really pure there is a danger of it being deviated unless everyone who touches it is good and holy. And also of course if you are around people who are trying to produce holy work, they have to be cleared continuously if they are not keeping themselves clear. So, it is a challenge, but sometimes God wants us to do one thing and sometimes another thing. The only thing that I know is that the major obstacles for people who are involved in holy things, I think one of them is glamour. It is almost like some priests who wear hair shirts; they are almost glamorous about it. It is like a false humility. But on the other hand, if your whole idea of identity is how many people you have around you socially or as a teacher/student then you are false. If you don't have any guidelines, any morals, any framework from which to stand and say "This is the boundary." The boundary is, you live a moral sexual life, a moral monetary life, a moral thought life, a moral emotional life and that is what is expected for saints.

I think too many churches have dropped standards so low that they just accept anything as God's children, even though the people have spit on God. What are we going to do if we don't have any standard that is Christ-like even if it is somewhat mysterious? How can you expect a person to not resonate with people at large? How do you expect a person to somehow keep their connection to heaven rather than earth? You see, what this teaching is about; and the reason it is has been hard to find people who want direct teaching...I think the books will be successful because people can put them down if they have too much and then pick them back up.

One-on-one teaching is very hard, because it is very serious in that we must see, just like today when I stressed: "If you see rightly, you can act rightly". But if you see rightly and you choose to act wrongly, you are satanic and the key responsibility here is to be able to see. It is to not shut your eyes, love truth and love service. Those are the two key things: vision and action. Love truth, love service: and anyone who loves truth and service is not selfish, and isn't materialistic, and isn't carnal and isn't a hater of law.

A lot of people who say they "love everybody", what they really want is all their flaws to be accepted so they don't have to change. A truly loving parent tries to teach a child what is acceptable within boundaries and what isn't. And a truly loving teacher, God and even unseen intercessors do the same thing. They chastise me whenever I am out of the boundaries of the level that I am supposed to see and act on. But not everybody can hear the unseen intercessors chastise them and so to some extent I have to provide in written material, teaching materials, what those boundaries are kind of in a cold hard fact. It doesn't do to have some abstract idea of a sweet God that loves you no matter what, if you are going to lose your soul because you do something really bad.

It is like saying "If you have a God who loves you, you are going to have a whole body even if you stick your hand into the oven and burn it off, you are just going to have a whole body!" It is the logic of the majority of the churches, is so weak when looked at through Divine Eyes which is ultimately completely logical. A lot of people think that what you see may seem illogical? But it is always completely logical, you just have to understand the plane from which you are seeing which is one of the trickiest aspects of seeing. For instance you can see from Demon Time or Devil Time.

Say there are a lot of energies in your house that say "Murder...Kill/Murder....Kill" like those ones that we have worked on. You may get a terrible panic like you are going to die and somebody is going to think you are neurotic and that you need a tranquilizer. But in fact you are seeing Demon and Devil Time. The trick is to understand when you are seeing Demon and Devil Time and when you are seeing other times. I have had to struggle to understand that because I didn't have anybody to show me. I'm beginning to understand it all though.

I know that in Carlos Castaneda's books, which have a lot of flaws, one of the key things that Don Juan said to Carlos "If you could ever take the nagual self and translate it to the right side awareness, then you are a true master. And to explain it to another person is another miracle." That was the gist of what he said. When he said 'nagual self', I think I would like to call that your Dreaming Self although the Dreaming Self can be expanded on, so that the Holy Beings can produce a nagual extension to it that can make you ever more powerful. But it cannot produce a nagual extension to the dreaming self on a person who is uncontrolled in the dreaming self and waking self, without danger to others and to the person.

If a person can learn to control themselves in their thoughts, for instance, what if you have a house full of demon thoughts or hate energies or whatever, but you are able to still know how to act? How do you know, when the room is full of demon thoughts such as murder or hate, how do you know when to leave your house and when to stay? When do you

know you are in danger, physical danger or not? It is sometimes very difficult. Because the closer people get (physically), their demon energies often get louder. But I can also tell you that if a stranger comes to your window, like when that man came to my window (and the child's) you will be awakened by holy beings if your dreaming mind is clean.

Now, how do you keep your dreaming mind clean? I will just refresh your memory: have pure intention. If you intend to do right and you can't just say you intend, you have to *truly* intend to do rightly because you love God and want to serve Him. A selfish person never intends rightly. He thinks he does, but he just changes his mind from day to day. Because a selfish person thinks he can intend anything he wants from day to day. He has no sense of responsibility for the rest of the earth and for any other human. They don't care about the damage that they put upon another human. So a person who is good for a week or two and has a good intention, he may think he will get nagual essence or something, but then it goes bad, it gets evil and then it becomes a destructive force that damages the earth.

It was an emergency during the ensoulment period when you were given nagual powers and stuff, you really weren't ready for them yet. Actually you handled them pretty well. But what I would like to see is a time when those could come back, maybe not for ensoulment but for major exorcisms. I would like to see the spiritual powers of each of you be stronger than they were before. It is much easier to have them stronger in a smaller group than it is in a larger group. That is because you don't have pollution in the synergy that drags you down. But at the time it was God's will, the way it was, and we were successful in what we did. We did a lot of exorcism and there was more that I could have taught. It was just the misuse of powers caused me to clamp down.

There is a lot more that I can teach and there is a lot more that we can do as a group and as individuals. The most important thing is to always remember that your purpose on earth is to serve God and man and by the humility of your purpose and your holy intention; you will not be led astray by materialism or excessive carnality. It doesn't mean you should give up everything and be in a homeless soup line. No, we need computers, we need all these things. We need to finish whatever tasks each of us has. But it means that we should always keep our priorities straight. That God is our number one reason for living and the only way that we can know God is to serve humanity.

Because the whole thing of seeing and acting are two sides of the same coin; they have to do with the dreaming and the waking mind. Your seeing is largely dependent upon your dreaming mind and your waking mind is largely dependent upon your action. It is like seeing and acting are the higher equivalents of your dreaming and waking mind. A corrupt dreaming or waking mind will pollute the whole body, the whole [--] it will pollute your seeing. If a person intends and desires wrongly, they are going to dowe wrongly, like Se.

If a person acts wrongly, say he decides: "God understands why I am reading pornography" or something like that. Then what happens, their waking mind gets polluted, they act wrongly and then it backs up through the sanity link to their dreaming mind so then their intentions become foul.

The more power that you have through the Logos; and when you are in an energy group such as ours there is great power that comes down into your crown, through your halo and if you choose to act wrongly or intend wrongly then you create demons. It is like on the one hand if you didn't think rightly you might say "Why is it this group has had so much trouble?" And "If it was doing such good work, why should it have so much trouble?" The reason it has had trouble was that so much power went through it, that some people were burned out like light bulbs that had too much juice running through them and then they were forever furious because they had no light.

Sometimes I have had to just trust God because it seemed cold to me just on a human level, that people were shut off from light so readily and yet God told me they would have been, had they never met this work. What happened was, they reached the level of their...they rose spiritually to the level of their weakness, and then they chose the weakness over their spiritual ascendancy. You guys have not done that and I hope that you never do.

I don't know what is going to happen on earth. If I look at the whole earthly scheme as I used to when I was a more simple person, I would despair, except for the very fact that I trust God. I know that God would not send these teachings down here if there weren't people that could accept it. I know that these teachings are here and every time I sit down I could write a book on what I see--every time I sit down. The only thing that stopped me was that my exorcism duties have been so mammoth. I have done exorcisms that took so much energy because I did not have a proper yang anchor. So what happened, it took so much energy that I could not do the work that I was supposed to be doing.

But, God's will be done. There is free will and everyone has free will, whether they want to follow the path that God has put before them or not is another story. I cannot choose for anyone except myself. As for myself I know that I will never stray. Once you have seen the feet of God which is all we can hope to see, you can never stray and I can tell you I have seen the feet of God. Now what that means is the most mysterious and nothing I can truly explain except that I know that God is real. I know that Mother Mary is real. I know the saints are real, I've talked to Noah. I've talked to Jacob. I know they are real.

Now you say “How did I talk to them? How did I talk to them?” I can tell you that many saints hover over the Earth, trying to see who to help but they don’t help people unless they are pretty pure. Generally they help lower intercessors. Because of that, since people don’t pray to intercessors much anymore and they don’t pray to the saints as much, and when they do, it is often because they just want their butt wiped and they don’t want to change personally. We need to present a teaching that recognizes personal responsibility for change that recognizes that God is great, and good and generous; that recognizes that if individuals intend wrongly, will badly and act vulgarly, then they are not entitled to approach the throne of God.

That a man must be to some degree holy before he can dare beg for holy intercession and that goes against a lot of what the religions teach. I have seen it over and over again, when people defile all that is holy and then they want to sit in church and kiss and say “That’s all god is... just sitting around and kissing.” I have heard people rationalize promiscuity by saying “God is love” and “Therefore God means you can love anybody you want.” I have actually had people give me that argument for promiscuity. That was why I said we should go back to the Greek word (of love) in that...

I have had people say to me “Nobody has the right to put limits on anybody else’s life and if you truly love people and you want to teach something, just teach them to love each other and accept them.” Now how can we accept the gross societal standards that we have today? Are we going to start accepting molestations and every other foul thing on the earth? No. Whenever we start sliding in our standards, then we have a serious problem. And it is not just standards that maybe someone made a mistake, so their slate is wiped in their case and they are thrown out into hell like “A-boud-en-abi may his tribe increase.” No, it is not that. It is that God is merciful but a person has to decide to be holy and he has to choose to act holy.

If his intention and his actions reflect holiness, no matter what he has done before, then God will examine him and hear his prayer. If a man still acts badly or still intends in his heart to try to get something he wanted financially, romantically or something that is not in God’s plan then God won’t hear his prayers, only demons hear his prayers.

If we teach people they can pray for ‘their own will be done’ instead of God’s, then we have corrupted everything holy that Jesus ever taught and unfortunately people are praying for all the wrong things and nobody is taught the science of prayer properly. People are praying to get rich, praying to get laid, praying that their husband get a better job. It is all so corrupt.

The task that we have before us is so monumental, we have had every obstacle in the way and yet I know that you guys have held true, maybe with some faltering but you are still with us, you haven’t chosen satanically. I have looked back on former students and hoped they would realign and prayed that they realign if they could and it was God’s will. I prayed “Dear Lord if there is any way that I am supposed to help them within the Divine Plan, so be it.” I have been willing to intercede for the same people a thousand times. But God has finally said “No”.

Over the last two months there has been, well actually the last year, but particularly the last two months it has been very hard. I have struggled against incredible darkness. I know that you have too and there have been questions in your heart maybe about these teachings or about why there is so much disorder within this group. And yet I can tell you it is because there is great power in this group that is why there have been great battles.

Last night when we were working in teams and you were practicing the measuring up and down of frequencies and combining the yin/yang forces, there was power in here. That is what I intended long ago. Then people began to get gross and you know it is true. It is possible, and I wish personally that we could spend every week together, a day a week with careful exercises that you could do under supervision that would make you move quickly. What worries me is that some of the things I have taught I have to go back and teach again because there is too much time lapsed. Maybe if I write more and remind you of things...but there is something about the synergy of a team that you could build your skills very quickly in seeing and acting.

You can still act in the world in such a way...even that is a great skill to be able to interact in the world and still be a spiritual scientist and saint. When I was with those horrible people in New Orleans this last time to meet the Hollywood people and the German AC/DC director, they perceived me as completely normal. You should be able to appear normal in the world of man and in the meantime you ought to be able to be truly normal in the world of the saints. The most important thing is that you are normal in the world of the saint, but you ought to have the skill to relate to both worlds.

It is very hard to be purely in the world of the saint without being in the other world. Although I have to say it is also hard the other way because when you see greatly, as your vision increases, your loneliness will increase because you will see more darkness. But it helps to have somebody else with you, a team with you, a friend, a husband, a wife, whatever so as to soothe you during these times. Because at the times when you see the struggles of humanity and pray “How may I help them, Lord?” and you see the darkness in the people that you have loved and you think “How Lord, may I help them within Law?” Maybe God says “Not at all.” It is not an easy thing.

I am very happy that we are together and I'm glad we have our little soothing things and our Chihuahuas to cheer us up. I know that the path ahead may look difficult as far as this spiritual business goes but I also know that we have not compromised ourselves. We have not compromised ourselves as least as far as anything that I have done or Cel has done or what For or Si or what you have done. We have not compromised ourselves in regard to this work. And because of that I feel a sense of satisfaction even though I know that I and Cel and others have had to struggle to make this work as pure as possible because we had a sense of going uphill with it. But now it is cleaner, the path is cleaner.

On the one hand, I know that I will be able to write quickly and cleanly now because I don't have the torments that I've had for the last year. But I also know that the exorcism abilities will go down. So we need to pray about that, we need to pray for abilities to maintain the exorcism duties while still our other duties do not go unfulfilled.

You have a lot of other work that you need to do personally, in business and everything. I think we need to **pray** "That somehow we find a way to serve God in whatever way God desires, whether exorcism, or publishing or anything else." And I know that we can find a way. I know that God has led us out of...through the Red Sea. He has definitely parted the Red Sea this time; that the risk of death was very great. Just as you saw in Mexico, it was great there as well. There has been a shadow since May.

But it is almost gone. That is because the angels have come to our aid. We have been impeccable enough that the angels have come to our aid. To a certain extent you have to be impeccable before you can draw down holy forces and we had a lot of contamination coming in that fought against the holy forces coming down to rescue. So, I know that it is clearing, and I trust in God and I trust in you, all of you to be impeccable and I trust as well in myself. That we will get through this temporary problem and we will move ahead and we will figure out solutions to the minor things. Like how to live without everybody in the world knowing where we are. However that will be gone in a year. The Lord told me that in a year we will not have to worry about hiding so much. It is just a temporary thing.

The holy beings have told me that this attack will have petered out. It is like the energy, their ability to attack is petering out. And the legal situation will straighten out with the business and our personal situations will not be so frightening. And I probably will always have to keep somewhat of a low profile, but I don't think I am going to be a wanted woman; I am just going to have to keep a low profile. The energy of them to continually try to come after us, they are losing all their strength to do it. They are losing their inertia. So I perceive a time where I will be able to live a fairly normal life.

Question: ...the contamination of the other people?...

Answer: It's gone. A lot of the contamination of the last year came through R, actually. But it was other people who came through him as a portal to tap the synergy. They should have shrunk up, withered and fallen off like old fruit. But they were fed and that is why they kept talking to each other. We wondered "Can't they go on with their lives? What is wrong with them?" They couldn't give it up, they were obsessed. They kept up the relationship and he felt like he was betraying them to not keep his relationship with them. So as a result the contamination from them couldn't die down, because he was still seeing them.

Question:...you can go after them legally now....when you look at them all individually and in terms of their finances....

Answer: I honestly think they will have charges filed against them pretty soon for mail tampering. I think some significant felonies occurred. We just have to figure out the strategy, gather the data, the phone records and we probably will have to turn them into the District Attorney.

Comment: Then you do it!

G: Then we do it.

Comment: When they are on a path like that, they don't stop.

G: If they are behind bars, or something, they will probably leave us alone. I think it is going away. I think they thought just by the fact of their numbers, and they thought they had R with them, they thought they just had it made.

Question: Who was their "leader"?

Answer: They didn't have a leader at all. They were going to take over the monastery, you know. Who were they going to have to teach? Who was going to write? They didn't think that far. They just thought they would take over the old writings and recycle them into books and print with glossy covers. That is what they thought and it is interesting how crazy it is. It is so insane they want to kill the person, the being, the form that wrote it, and yet all the while stealing all the writings. That is what they had planned. But they haven't done it. The old writings are essentially worthless, they were for an age and this is the time when we need to look to the new writings. We need to move forward.

Comment: It still doesn't make sense because you always said, and it said in the Bible "There is a season, a time for everything."

G: That is the way dark forces work. If a person wants to justify their life but they want to *think* that they are spiritual but they want to *act* like the devil. They want to rob and fornicate and do all sorts of things. What they want to do is to find some kind of writings that they can clean up, that doesn't put any demands on them to live decently.

Comment: And use that for themselves and others.

G: Yes, and they teach to others. They teach them a weakened, milquetoast doctrine so that other people can be lead astray. Then other people learn how to be "just accepted and to be loved" and they get all these love, huggy, rushes just like in some Baptist churches "Oh, I'm going to love you, I'm going to hug you..." They do that, which is good, but then they don't back it up with the Law often.

They recite the Bible verse "How many times should I forgive my brother?" "7 x 7" and that is true, a man should forgive his brother, but God knows when a man is holy and not holy and that is different from a human. And I know that the holy beings have given these teachings from above, I know it is not me. I am merely a vessel for these teachings. I know that God speaks through these teachings and I know that the Law is real. I have no personal lower gain in the eyes of the world in having such strict teachings, in fact a lot of attack. But I have gained in the knowledge that I am with God and that God has given me a job to do and that is to give a strict teaching.

And yet it is not a cold teaching. If you think about it, all I have ever said is that a person should die in his lower self from this day forth. He should die to be nearer to Christ. That his lower willfulness and lower desire, everything should be submitted to God! I never once said that people should never have sex or never get a divorce. I mean, I would be the last to say that. There are times people should divorce; there are times when people should enjoy their sexuality. People should enjoy food, they should enjoy the company of others, but they should not love any of that above God and they should not have it out of season or inappropriately with someone that hates God.

Nobody should sleep with someone who hates God. Nobody should have sex just for sex's sake, for no reason other than just obsession. The whole concept of congestion is a key point...the whole concept of a reason for sexually; a union between yin and yang powers and communion rather than just as some--as you can imagine. It is the whole concept of people imagining anything they want while they are having sex is so horrible in the sight of God. And yet our society promotes such active visualizations. These concepts about sexuality are so key because they are the biggest reason that people lose their souls.

There are things of gender. Just like the Mafia thing and one thing that I didn't mention in the Mafia equation was, a person can start their spiritual decline with sex and then it always goes on to--and it is always a part of euphoria, like drugs. It can be sexual euphoria, mental euphoria or anything. It tends to be mental visualization, sexual excess and then materialism is always present and the final thing for a crystallization is murder. What do you see the mafia people do? They start with selling drugs, selling sex, prostitution and after that is murder. Sex, drugs, gambling, murder; that is kind of the Mafia Crystallization of a manifestation and that is exactly what I have seen in the people in the world today that have chosen badly.

It is not that a person should never kill to protect themselves or to protect their own children. But if someone sits around and plots of taking someone's life because they are in the way of getting money, or sex or euphoria then they are a mafia person. People were kind of sick, the ones that say that--you know people who won't go to war and they won't lift a gun because they are conscientious objectors. If it is a just war, then you should fight. It is reasonable to fight in a just war. It is reasonable to defend yourself. But it is not reasonable to sit around and daydream about what you can steal murder, rape or whatever.

What people do, they take one part of this teaching, just as they did with Jesus'. They will twist it around so that the rest doesn't make sense. What did Jesus say: "John the Baptist came neither eating nor drinking and you called him a fool. I came eating and drinking and you called me a glutton and a wine-bibber." He said "This is the way of an evil generation, they look after a sign" for the superficial. He said an evil person will look for something evil so as to justify what they are doing. That is what I think what he was getting to.

How do you know a person is evil? Like a student's question this morning? It is a very key question. I can give you dowsing tools like the concept of the Law Clock and the True God Scale. But what it really comes down to, if you practice it enough, eventually you just look at someone and know. You just know. And it doesn't mean you just shun them terribly. Like that bi-sexual director (in New Orleans) I gave him a copy of Virtues, Laws and Powers. Why did I do that? I was supposed to, God told me to. It didn't make sense to me rationally. If I had thought "This guy is a bi-sexual, 'Art is god' kind of guy, so I shouldn't give it to him" that would be me, rationally thinking, but it would have been me deciding and not God. I gave him one.

Because of that he revealed to me things that established in my conscious mind what I knew in my subconscious, dreaming mind. He befriended me then and warned me because he saw that I was not as portrayed. So there was a reason.

Sometimes you are supposed to befriend a person. Maybe they appear to be evil but maybe it is something possessing them or something that you don't understand. Maybe it is a possession, maybe it is an obsession. Maybe if they get free of it maybe they will get...be saved. Some people have had obsessions for 20-30 years of some kind: money, drugs, sex or whatever but if they pray to God for deliverance then they may cross your path one day and you will look at them and you'll think: "That is the most obsessed person I ever saw!" And your initial reaction is to avoid them; "ooo...ooo." But maybe you are supposed to help them.

No matter where we go, I have seen somebody I am supposed to help. I remember in New Orleans there was an old man, who was obviously a homeless man who was trying to work for a meal apparently, at this restaurant standing outside the door to bring people in, and I looked at Cel and I said "That is a good man. He is messed up, his life is a mess." But he was fundamentally...; he was a black man and I said "That is a good man. We ought to help him." so she gave him some money and I did some spiritual work on him. But you find people that have some core of goodness that hasn't gone out but they have all these obsessions and other problems like that homeless man. If you can see past the superficial, you can find it, and it makes you happy every time you see one and it fills your heart with joy.

I know one complaint a lot of people have had about this teaching. "It makes you so isolated. Everywhere you look you see darkness." Well, I don't know, I think if you truly see, you are going to see where there is darkness or light. What if you were in a cellar for twenty years and somebody started imagining they could see light, but you say "No, there is darkness. But we might be able to see some light someday so we should keep our hopes up." Suddenly when you see a little light under the door you say "See! There's light!" And the other person says "Well, it is just like my light." But it isn't. Because one is hallucination and one is true. It takes a lot of courage to go 20 years in a cellar without ever seeing light and then just to keep waiting for the light under the door.

I've gone a long time between seeing lights during my life. But I know I have seen lights in you guys and I rejoice in that. But I am not going to pretend I see lights in somebody who doesn't have it. Because if I did that I would be a liar and I would be no better than the Lord of Lies himself. I would just be loving falsehoods instead of loving truth.

The real truth has to do with spirit. It doesn't have very much to do with flesh at all. The real truth has to do if whether you are doing what God tells you to do, no matter what it is, even if it seems odd. You would think logically that if I were supposed to maybe go with someone I loved, someone I was married to, to a different place, that I would go with them! But when God said "You are going to die if you do" it is time to listen.

It is a hard thing to see the light go out in people. I have seen the light go out in a lot of people for a long time. But I haven't given up. And it is like walking in the cellar most of the time. But I am here to tell you that we can stand in that light. If we see a little tiny light we can stand in that light by the teaching of Laws and Virtues. And if we don't see the darkness and admit it is darkness, no matter how much there is, then we are never going to be able to see that true light and know what is what. We are going to think it is that hallucination; that mirage on the highway.

It is like people who say they are going to wait for the second coming of Christ..."I'm going to wait for the second coming of Christ..." What are they waiting on? Why don't they get to crawling to Him? I remember my grandmother who in everybody's eyes was a good woman and in my eyes a good woman. But she would sit and in her 80's she would sit and watch soap operas all day and sit and crochet. Then she would go to church on Sunday and then she would come home and watch soap operas and crochet. My (other relative) got to her age and she was only in her mid-sixties, she retired and decided she was going to be an old lady! And she was only in her mid-sixties. She was sitting around reading romance novels and watching TV and just sitting there crocheting from time to time. And I said "You are ruining your life! You could live another 30 years! You are wasting your life! I said "Aren't you concerned about your soul, about God?" and she said "I've had a hard enough life; I'm just going to rest now." So there she was just letting her body go to hell, letting her mind go to hell, letting her soul go to hell. She said "God knows I've worked hard in my life so I'm just going to take it easy now." So there she was the minute she retired, all she was doing was sitting around like there was nothing to do, nothing that had to be done and she was only in her mid-sixties! What a waste. What a total waste of a human life.

What does our society encourage? It encourages people to just be inert toward the end of their life and even if it is not the end--because people live to be 100. And yet after they get to mid-sixties they are supposed to sit around, travel, eat a lot, go on cruises and indulge themselves, like paying themselves back for a good life? Well, I don't think God works that way. I think we are supposed to keep working until we drop. And I think if we don't keep working until we drop doing God's plan, then we are no better than the heathen.

We ought to expect to work until the day we drop dead, whether that is when we are 40 or 90 or 50, 60 or 100. We are expected to work on God's plan until we drop. We ought to expect to be happy in doing it. Find joy in it. Find joy in each other, find joy in little things. Find joy in service, find joy in seeing. Because you know even though seeing some of the terrible things like the demons and hells that you shift through, it is still a wonderful thing to have that ability. It is a

wonderful thing to be able to destroy disorder and build order. I would like to go back to teaching you guys how to create holy elementals again and the creation of angels. I had to stop that because so many people in the monastery were creating demons.

I would like to go back to that. You know I would love it if we had 100 people that would learn these things. But we don't. And so, we deal with what we have. We have to be pragmatic. We deal with the teachings, the work and with each other as lovingly and as carefully as we can with the resources that we have and we just deal with the work that is in front of us and we do it with impeccability, love, strength, courage and we don't let anything get us down. Nothing.

It doesn't mean we don't hurt. It doesn't mean we are not lonely. It doesn't mean we don't have torment or hear the demons babbling the devil's advocate arguments about materialism, about safety about the future, about the past. The only thing that really matters is that *today* you decide to be what God wants you to be and if you do that, then all the demons in hell can't touch you. I have been in every hell there is now, and not one of them can grab hold of me now. But it has been a long hard haul. I can help others to stay out of those hells as well and I'm sure you will too.

END OF SIDE B

AUDIO TAPE #3 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

...and try to shift your perceptions. That is because I wanted you to learn how to see past the surface and I wanted you to learn in a flexible manner that lets you keep your core of yourself holy while the outside of yourself could shift. It wasn't just to shock you, although sometimes maybe it was (*chuckles*). I don't think it is necessary to give big shocks to you anymore like I have in the past, like I did in Mexico. Actually, the singing in the car (in Mexico) when I sang the gross things in the car, I was trying to shake Sn loose. I was trying to help Sn more than anybody in the car. She was so pious and yet she was sliding down the spiritual tunnel. I was trying to shake her loose of it. Unless I shook her façade, I couldn't help what was beneath it so I was trying to shake her façade. But I wasn't able to. I did what I could and if you do the best that you can, you have to go on.

We have been in the middle of a major battle that was part of a battle of greatness that was using people. The powers were using people, all of us, that were really half baked for the battle. We weren't quite up to it, even myself and yet somehow I know we won. And I know that it will unfold as the days go forward. Now I'm not saying we won because "Oh, we are going to have a lawsuit to get our money back" or that we won because we got a book published. We won because the Earth is much lighter today than it was a year ago. Believe it or not. Remember when I said the world was going to get darker and darker and that was certainly the expectation. The world is lighter today than it was a year ago, partly because of the effort that you guys have done.

And the irony is, I have to laugh in the twist of fate because even though they stole a bunch of books and sent off ads and were selling our books like hotcakes, they were selling it! They were only selling one book: Virtues, Laws and Powers; but they were selling it! So if they sold it and made money off selling books, then I say 'so be it.' Even though it cost us a fortune, practically, even so, if that book is out there, I am happy.

Comment: I think they are selling books in different countries. That is good!

G: The only question is if they are selling the same ISBN book. We need to check the ISBN tomorrow to see if we have the same address down. If they sold the books, it is interesting how even evil people will make money off of something good. So, you see, we haven't lost. All we have lost is money and we almost lost our lives. We have lost possessions; we have lost this and that. We haven't lost our dignity, we haven't lost the will to fight, the desire to love God to serve Him and man and we haven't lost our holy *intention* which is to be pure in our service to God.

Comment: And our goal to get that book out there.

G: That's true! If they sold it, I say more power to them. It makes me mad about the theft and all that, and the fact they are advertising it. We could have used the revenue from those books. But the book is out there! So hallelujah.

Comment: And the French version... (*Laughter*)

G: I bet there are German and Spanish books out there, too. If they have black market copies, I hope they do, I just hope they don't change it too much. Even if they change a little of it, maybe a little will soak in. God's will be done. I am a little disturbed about The Prophet's Story being thwarted by the mail-outs and their throwing the orders away, because the Rapture information is important.

Comment: -- **G:** I'm sure that Holy Beings will lead us. But we are alive, and we have been successful and we are going to be successful again. How about we end with the standard prayers?

The Lord's Prayer...St. Michael Prayer...Our Lady Prayer
23rd Psalm...The Cosmic Prayer (Found in Virtues, Laws and Powers)

Next Morning:

How many states, if you can put it into locations and different states of the union, how many states is "B" connected to?

Students: Florida, -inaudible-, -inaudible-

G: Does anyone have a map of the United States on your charts that we can look at? Tell me what states you see. Maybe you can make a copy of this state map.

Comment: Oklahoma, Connecticut ---

G: Colorado, just because his body is here.

Comment:B, he didn't seem to be to be destroying...the others...

G: That's true. B is so weak because most of him is somewhere else. If you dowse "*How much of B is here*" see what you get.

Comment: A minus reading.

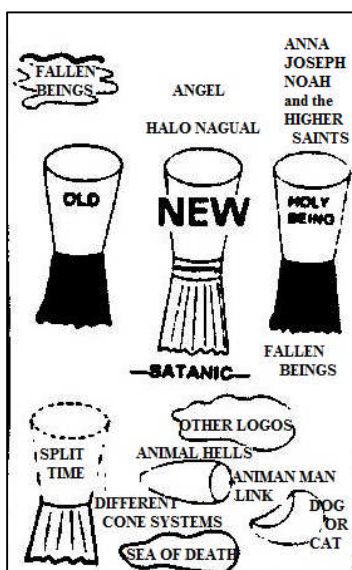
G: That is because he is in a death frequency right now, that you are getting a minus reading.

Comment: B! Come back! Don't stay long! (*Laughter*)

G: No, don't come back yet! B is leaving his body to perform holy service. I would say that he is no more than 10-15% here. Now, see what percentage of him is in Oklahoma.

Comments: I get 75%;I get 71%

G: Yes, a lot of him is in Oklahoma. At least 50, 60, 70%. I think instead of Connecticut I think he might be in Vermont. That region is so small it is hard to say. It feels like he has 5-10% in New England.



Now on your **CONE DRAWING** that I made today. I want you to look at the drawing where I have written on the top where the word "Akasha" was I have put "**Anna, Joseph and Noah and the Higher Saints**" I want you to see who is leading B. **Ask** "At what level is he being led on this cone drawing?" (See also Holy Powers Chart in Appendix)

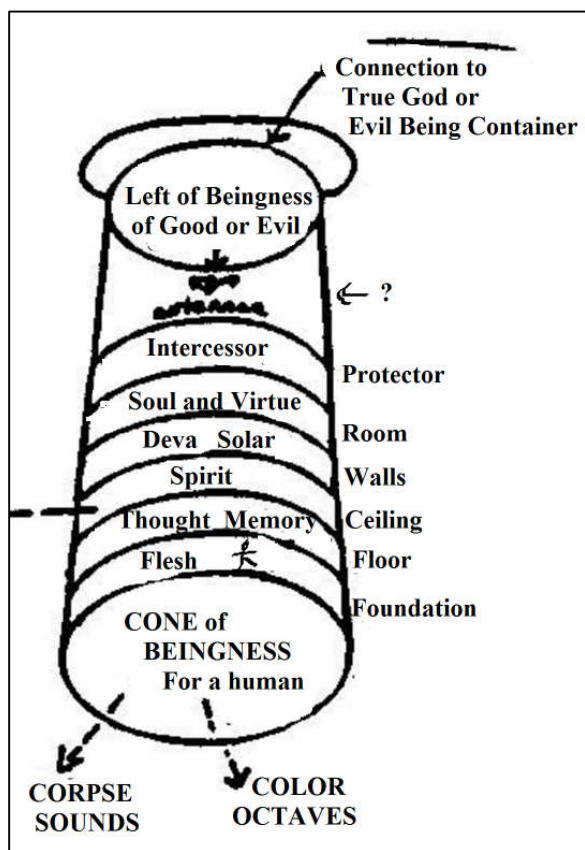
Comment: St. Stephen.

G: I think he is being led through the unseen intercessors as high as Mary and Jesus. I think that the Holy Powers have; it is going up, the holy line has to go through them. I think the unseen intercessors are the direct ones that are guiding him. But he has a link to Mary and Jesus, the very highest powers are attempting to help. He was reading the Bible and they saw him and they took advantage of the fact that he was aligning with the words of Christ. Because of that he was able to serve mightily today and because of the fact that we are together as well. And they didn't want me to do it this time, because I have been so sick over the last two months, that they didn't want to risk a relapse.

I am fine now, but they were afraid that I might be brittle and my physical health would decline too much if I took this group on. They thought that even though B's asthma was acting up a little bit, they thought he had the stamina. Also this takes a yang pull that would be a great strain for me to try to take on, although I have. But it is a tremendous strain.

For me to take on yang pull disorders requires me to fracture, somehow. It is harder for me than it would be for most people. It causes my prana cocoon to split in two if I take on a yang type disorder. I don't exactly understand why.

There is a door on B's body that is near his throat. It relates to the Name of God and if you tune into his throat you will see a link with Jesus. It is like if you **ask** "*What is his throat linked to?*" You would get Jesus. If you ask "*What is his torso linked to?*" you would get the Unseen Intercessors. If you ask "*Where is his groin linked to?*" you would get the fifth and fourth level powers. His feet? The third level power. What is his prana case linked to? Second and First.



As he goes up, his body; by the time he gets to the throat and head, he has reached a very high level of...and that is one of the reasons he is sick because it is a strain for a human to take on high powers.

If you think of Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane when He shed tears and blood when he was praying? He said; he was trying so hard to face his fate. He said: *"Father if this cup could pass by my lips, so be it. But none the less, not my will but thine, oh Lord"*. That is because Jesus experienced great discomfort that night and of course during the crucifixion. His misery was so great, and his loneliness so great. We think we are lonely in such a small group. There He was praying and He said *"Could you not pray with me for just a little while?"* to his disciples. They were all sawing logs; they were all asleep while he prayed in loneliness, in tears and despair in the Garden of Gethsemane.

(Sings): *"The Christ alone the battle fought in grief and bloody sweat..."* So if you ever feel you are all alone in your struggles, just think of Christ, how He sat there knowing He was going to be dead the next day and His best friends were sleeping and He knew they would run. They wouldn't hang around, they would deny knowing Him. His beloved Peter would deny knowing Him three times before the cock crowed.

We think of Christ and what Christ went through and what we go through is a mild thing compared to Christ. If we expect to be as Christ, then we should withstand the burdens that Christ bore: grief, loneliness, sorrow, loss, betrayal. The suffering such as what B is

enduring today is because he wants to be Christ-like and they have said *"Your wish is granted in that we are asking you to fulfill a service for Christ."* and if you see with the spirit of yourself and your soul, B's throat, you will feel the energy of the Christ in the room. It is a rare thing for the Christ to intersect a human form and maybe one thing that the holy powers wanted to remind us is that we are not the only ones who have ever suffered or ever had to give up anything, or ever had to mourn the loss of a loved one physically or spiritually. And that we should bear our burden with dignity and not assume that just because someone suffers they are doing something wrong. But maybe they are suffering because others have done something wrong and because they are trying to bear the burden for humanity.

I know that it has crossed your mind that if indeed you were a high level saint, you would have difficulty performing normal work functions. What if God asked you to suddenly take on the illnesses of others and you became this ill and you couldn't eat for three or four days? How would B see his patients? If God asked him to do that, I think that B would do it. God doesn't normally ask you to be this sick for that long, for the simple reason that your body can't take it and it is more important for you to live. But I know I have been pushed very close and yet I am still here.

You may be asked to perform some service that is similar or a different service as a saint must do. Bernadette; how she suffered physically and she said *"The waters are not for me. The waters of Lourdes are not for me"* and that is because she would have infected the waters with all the intercessor's poisons that she had taken on for humanity. So she became a vessel to contain the sins of others. And she let the others use the water that her holiness brought down to the earth. *"The waters are not for me"* she said.

It is not that everyone's path is to be one that suffers as Bernadette of Lourdes, or as B. But if it is asked, then we should be willing to do it. And I am honored that B was willing to serve in such a manner to spare me the illness because if I split my prana cocoon doing a yang service then it brings me very low physically, for weeks on end.

B is being taken to one of the heavens to see something. And he will see it in his spirit and then later on he will be able to see it in flesh. But now his spirit will see it and later translate it to his brain. He is taking on some of the sins of La in that, it is not to spare her; the purpose is to negate the evil effects that those sins produced. It is as though B is going back in time to the point that she did certain crimes and he is, by the power of Christ, cancelling out the effects of those sins. This is one way of taking on sins. Not everything about taking on sins means the person is going to be forgiven. Sometimes it means that the evil they have done will be cancelled out. So he has gone back in time to 1993.

La had a sexual relationship at the time with a postman whose name was Pres. Oh, I see what it is. She reconnected with Pres in the last year or two and asked him if he could get mail for her out of individual's mailboxes. And

she told him it was because she had been robbed by LG. He hated LG because I, as LG, had advised her to not have promiscuous affairs. She had entered the teaching and I told her it was immoral for her to sleep around with different men. She was sleeping with a married man, with Pres, with her ex-husband and I told her she had a weakness of her carnality and that she needed to be celibate unless she was going to remarry because she was too promiscuous. She would just sleep with anybody. So she quit sleeping with Pres and he blamed LG for it.

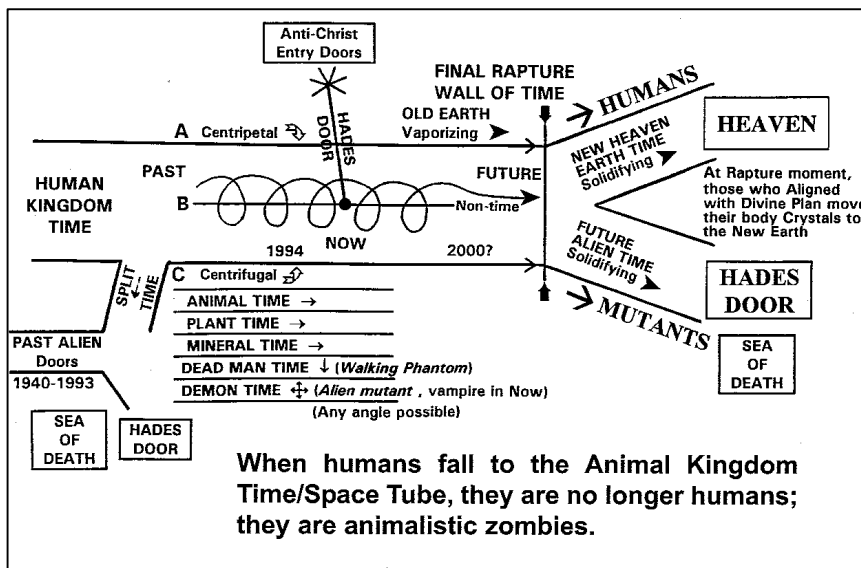
La asked Pres to obtain mail from the mailboxes that were supposedly only to be opened by RP and also the Amber Press mailbox in Guthrie as well. He was able to have mail forwarded in some way that bypassed the normal forwarding mechanism. He was a supervisor by this time in the postal system and he managed to supply her illegally with mail from post office boxes in three states: Wyoming, Vermont and Oklahoma.

The one reason she wanted the mail is that there would be money in the mail that she knew would be going to arrive. One was the check that RP would receive from the Mississippi River job which would have been \$9,000 dollars. Then there would be other checks that RP was expecting to receive. She was trying to bypass him picking up any mail if he were alive of course, but if he is dead, then she was going to pick it up anyway. She has a box of mail from all three states. They will probably be found.

We have to go to that Pres; we have to destroy something of La that is in him, feeding off of him. He is an animal man. So when you think of where the energy comes from, it comes from the Animal-Humanoid range and it is pure prana. So there is no real power in itself as far as spiritual power, but it can give somebody the prana to do foul acts. So, on the "Animal-Humanoid" level you want to Remove Prana Links and that should be **Written on the charts: Remove Prana Links.**

La is tapped into that Animal-Humanoid Pres. B is being attacked by demons in his struggle because he has to destroy the prana links because La is producing more demons based upon the archetype; and this is where Fo was dowsing "Daemon." The reason is, normal animal elementals and Tisunals from animal man were used to create demons of destruction by La sleeping with this animal man mailman.

If I think of La it seems like I can find it near her navel with a fire energy. **Demons of Destruction** and it is like the top of B's head has connections to only dark forces that he is attempting to anchor holy beings and us to, in time and space.

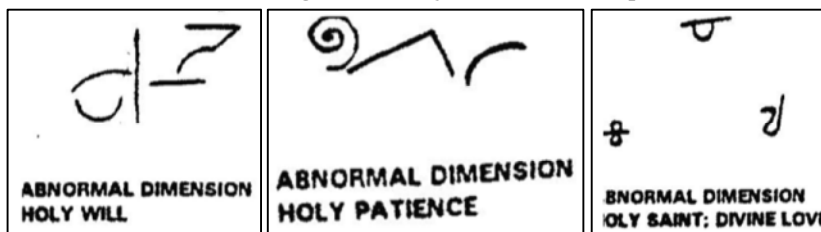


*Time/Space Spiral Chart
(From "A Prophet's Story")*

◀Think about what is Time and what is Space? Time is like parallel lines where you can have Demon Time, Angel Time which is Holy Daemon Time, Human Time and **Now Space** encompasses all of those times. The holy beings have created a **Holy Parallel Now Time...** no; **Now Space**, excuse me, to change events in order to influence the other Now Space. It is like hovering over the other Now Space attempting to merge with it like a drop of water adjoining another drop of water by a magnetic force.

So the holy beings who are anchored by B are now in this Holy Parallel Now Space

being pulled toward the other Now Space. What are they doing there? They are producing an event that is occurring. The event that is now occurring in the Holy Parallel Now Space exists in dimensions that are not normal to humans.



You could say there are three Abnormal Dimensions that are Holy. It is always two or three abnormal ones for this maneuver. They are influencing the participants of the spiritual and physical drama to realize that something is giving them a psychic impression. It is like they are overloading their body like a veil over the

body. It is over three people. They are trying to tell the law enforcement agents which are investigating the mail fraud that La had an affair with the mailman Pres and that they need to investigate how she got hold of that mail.

They are trying to tell them to look in her address book to find a postal number where he works. They are trying to influence them to do that, and if they do that then they will find out how she stole the mail and it is important that they do.

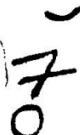
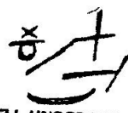
When this bubble gets in there, then it will have been accomplished. This (pointing to the chart) is where the normal human brain is, in the normal Now space. What the Holy Beings are doing, is trying to influence the normal human brains of the investigators to check out her relationship with Pres and I don't know how they are going to do that unless they find it on her rolodex. It is moving...and you can dowse when these Holy Being bubbles move *in*, and this is starting to move *down*.

 ANTI-CHRIST VECTOR DIMENSION	 31ST	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION PARALLEL WORLD HELL "BODY IS GOD"	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION SPLIT TIME EVIL HATRED FOR PLAN	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION HOLY SAINT; DIVINE LOVE	 FUTURE EVIL HUMANOID DIMENSION "HATE FOR VIRTUES"
 ANTI-CHRIST #3 DIMENSION	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION EVIL #4 ANTI-CHRIST	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION HOLY PATIENCE	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION HELL #7 (Tethered) LOVE OF SELF	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION EVIL SEXUAL ROMANTIC OBSESSION PARALLEL WORLD	 ABNORMAL DIMENSION HADES: "HATE IS LOVE"

Question: What is a shroud?

Answer: A **Shroud** is like, say if your normal human body has the 30 dimensions and the death dimension at 31.

A shroud is an **Abnormal Dimension** or more than one that can be holy or evil. Like the Anti-Christ shrouds. That is one reason they are "Invisible" because they are shrouded with Anti-Christ matter. The holy beings sometimes shroud people for various reasons as well, maybe to tell them something. It is like an information screaming at them. It is like a cloth that comes down that has a radio in it, to remind them to do something.

 ANTI-CHRIST #2 DIMENSION
 ANTI-CHRIST #1 DIMENSION
 HELL UNDERGROUND #7 DIMENSION LOVE OF MONEY: OWN THINGS OR PEOPLE; DEVOUR

G: Did you check the mailbox in Wyoming?

Answer: I didn't go back there....

G: When a holy balloon goes *down* it means the people involved in the event are shrouded. Put on chart "**Becomes Holy Shroud: I call it The Shroud of Knowing**".

It usually only stays as long as it needs to and then they pull the energy back out.

Labeled: Holy Parallel Now Space Bubble

Intersecting 31 Dimensions of Now Space

These have intersected us. You can dowse if you hold your hands out and you can feel the bubble and you can feel when it goes down, it kind of snaps. Then you might feel more awake.

Whenever you are doing this you might feel light headed if you are ever anchoring one of these Holy Now Bubbles. If we have all these things in illustrations and charts that are neatly done then if you feel out of it all of a sudden? You can dowse to see if you are participating as B is. Otherwise if B just thought he was sick for no good reason it might be kind of discouraging. But knowing that he is in service to God, kind of makes it all worthwhile.

THE LAYERS OF THE HUMAN BODY

MANIFESTATION

- DEATH FREQUENCIES
- ILLNESS
- POWER
- PASSION
- MIND
- LOVE
- GRACE CELL
- SPIRIT

HOLY INFLUENCE

- HEALING
- Re-FORMING
- DESTROYING
- DEVOURING
- BATTLING
- INITIATING
- ON YOU
- IN YOU
- OUTSIDE YOU
- COMMUNICATING
- BREEDING
- LINKING

HOLY INFLUENCE

- HIGH POWERS
- NEXT HIGH
- GUARDIAN ANGEL
- HOLY LINK
- HUMAN NET
- MIXED INFLUENCE
- DANGER WARNING
- GRACE GUARDIAN (OK)

EVIL INFLUENCE

- Fallen Angels
- devils of CURSES
- demons
- EVIL LINK
- WEB NET GROUP
- CONFUSED IDENTITY
- GUARDIAN GONE BAD

manifest → **BUILDING UP** → **diminishing** → **gone**

NO ? YES
LYING SPIRIT

SOMETHING COMING OUT OR COMING IN

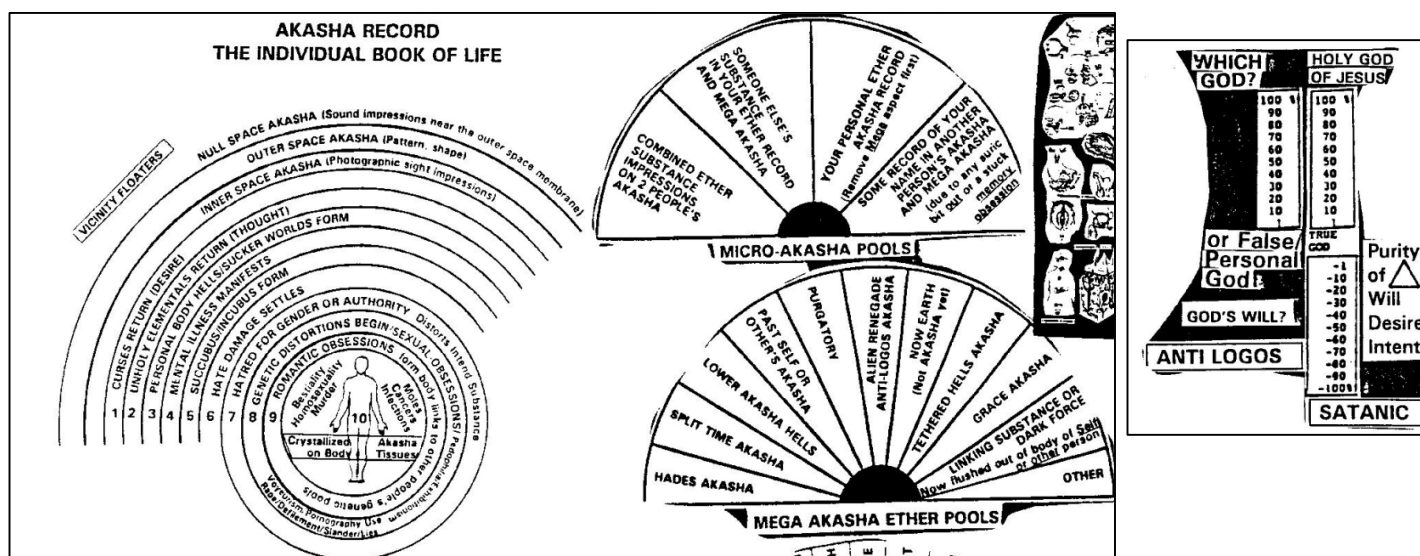
Direct **Indirect**

HEALING LAYER OR REACTION BLOCKS

Alive **Dying** **Dead** **Rot**

Nob is being influenced by the Holy Beings and this is not a Holy Parallel thing, this is merely where angels are sent down. This is actually a fairly low

105



Put “**Holy Guilt Squeeze**” on the chart and check by the percentage on the **True God Scale**7.

So if you look at Pres how squeezed is he by his own guilt? **Fo says:** 30%.

Cel: I'm getting a maximum reading.

(More comments, someone moves away from Cel.)

Comment: I'm not sharing a Satanic Squeeze with you...*(Laughter)*

Another Comment: Is there something heavy going on in this room....?

Cel: I'm sorry already. (*Laughter*)

G: Ask “*How many brains are linked together?*” That is one reason there are so many behind her brain.

Student Comment: 20 (*Laughter*)

Ask “How many brains are directly hooked to her brain?”

You have got downline brains. (*Laughs*) Well, if she dies we can make head cheese out of her. (*Laughter*)

G: Isn't that what cow brains are? They boil the brain and skull, mash it up and call it head cheese? What's hilarious is that the term for an executive is head cheese as well. So when we used to make jokes about (a student) we used to call him head cheese in a jar. We used to tease him in Mexico.

G: Well I hope Satan's top and bottom heads over there are being removed. Actually what is happening here, is she is linking with B to pull in the top and bottom heads of Satan that are...and there is a reason she is hooked into B instead of C. It is because Cel has similar weaknesses; not as B, but to some of the others that are (being cleared) (*Laughter*).

G: See, this is an example where God can use your weaknesses occasionally, and your strengths. God is using B's strength and her weaknesses. (*Laughs*) Her weakness is that she has an idea that 'men are assholes'. And so some of these people are severely angry right now because they think R has tipped us off to everything because we have written notes to them that have shown that we know everything that they are doing and the only way we would know is if he told us, of course he hasn't, I just knew. They think he told us about the keys to the house and that is why all the doors are now padlocked (in Cheyenne). They think we took the equipment because he told us that they were going to come and get it. So right now they are in a total rage thinking he has stabbed them in the back. You have to take advantage of these rages people get into. Anytime a person is unsettled in **rage**, they lose their footing either evil *or* good. So this rage, Cel is attracting the evil to her through the design of the holy powers, and I wouldn't advise doing this if she were by herself, because she might actually give in to it.

See, a person with a weakness on the one hand it is kind of dangerous. Because if they are by themselves and the dark forces start getting attracted to them, they might listen to the evil and go whole hog with it. Start circular thinking, getting mad, getting hate filled. But since she is with us, it is not going to happen so the Holy Beings are taking advantage of us by using our holy synergy and her weakness to suck it in. Otherwise a person has to do an act of BEING. You know I have talked about **STALKING** and **BEING**. *Being* is a very dangerous thing in that you can get stuck in it.

Don Juan showed Carlos how he *became* an old man in the restaurant, a slobbering, insane, drunken old man in the restaurant.....

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #3 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

...(including) thoughts such as: "*Guys; they just take advantage of women...*" and if you are a man then you would find it even more difficult because you would have to then be a homo type. Of course they hate women too, so there is a paradox because they hate men and women. They hate being a man and they love someone like Elizabeth Taylor and then they hate normal women. So we are fortunate today that Cel has this weakness and that we don't.

So what we need to do, but what I was saying is, that to BE someone who hates gender or who hates male or female is a very tricky thing because if you get stuck in it, you start believing it and then you may impress upon your own ethers that gender hate, and you get stuck in it. I have had to BE certain ways for three or four days at a time; BE a way that would provoke a certain weakness in the spirit to come to me to be devoured. During the final two months of this great battle that I have been in during this last year I had to entice some of the grossest spirits that you could ever imagine by thoughts that would just make you want to vomit.

But I couldn't vomit and I had to cut myself off from God to entice them. So I would just have to be like a trashy person. I had to get into a frequency and pattern of a trashy person and then I would just BE that trashy person by my thoughts. And mostly thoughts will do it. I got where I could do it quicker and get out of it quicker. Each time I did it I could get out of it quicker. Pretty soon I got to where I could BE something within seconds, attract the evil thing and then come out of it. Which is something I would like to show you and in fact, I am slipping into it now.

Comment: You attract it and then destroy it?

G: Yes. I am starting to BE now and I want you to...there is a little bit of nausea associated with it. I am going into a Gar type weakness. The thoughts I am thinking are: "*I have been fucked over by God*"; "*I have been fucked over by Si*"; she is thinking "G", but she is thinking women in a way. It is a killer sort of weakness. So I am going to BE blood thirsty and calculating to pull it out of Gar. I have to actually...so I will tell you the thoughts I am thinking. so you will know what you need to think to BE: "*I'm going to kill that fu-- c--*", "*I'm going to kill that fu-- c--*." "*I'm going to cut her...*"

When you get it, then you can come out of BEING. You are not pretending, you have to realize, when you are BEING you are not pretending. You have to actually own the thoughts. Once you grab it you can let go of the thoughts.

It was like I formed a pipeline to Gar, I shut off my pipeline above, but I let them know that I had a lot of stored spiritual energy and then I started thinking: "*I'm going to kill that fu-- c--*." It feels like it is still coming out. The dark forces are still in my cocoon. What you do then, you create a thought that is so foul that you open your cocoon to it because it is like a demon orgasm. It is like you are thinking something like...and why do people have hostile thoughts

about others before they have demon orgasms? They want to open their cocoon to the evil. What I am doing is, I am opening, I am still open, my cocoon to Gar. I have embraced Gar in my cocoon. Not just Gar, though, there is someone with her. See if you can dowse who it is, it is probably somebody you know.

You have to realize when you do this, you shouldn't hold back your facial expressions for the simple reason the dark forces will know you are trying to not BE. You have to BE in your flesh, you know, you have to go with it no matter how ugly it is.

Si: Nob?

G: I can't tell right now because I have the demon in me. What do you get, --?

Student: I was thinking Ji.

G: That is who it is. See, they are all so linked it is hard, but once he said Ji, I could see it. See, now I am closing my cocoon around the two. I have them inside *my* cocoon now. You see, Time and Space are not a restraint in the enveloping of evil energies as long as you can BE. You have to STALK in person, but you can BE at a distance because it is a spirit thing.

STALKING is a physical manifestation that is controlled by the mind and thoughts.

BEING is when you alter your spirit shape and you actually form doors to other people by your resonation.

They know they are trapped in me. It is like their evil spiritual energies are trapped inside my cocoon. It is like when this occurs, they are in the same room. Generally if you envelope them in your cocoon, you form a tube out to envelop them and I think it just happened to be that they were in the same room because normally you don't split. I have split into two different locations, but that is very weakening to have a three way connection.

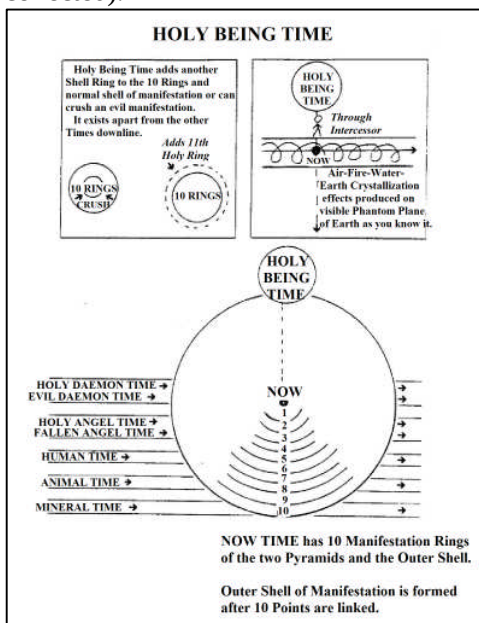
I can hear Ji talking: *"I can see the love you had for R, Gar. He was a son of a bitch. He was a son of a bitch. You've got to know that by now."* and *"You have fu--me over"* She is talking to Gar: *You have fu--me over because you told them I was in the house"* ; *"You told them I was in the house with him when they were gone to the country"*; *"I know you told them. I know you told them. You told them because nobody else knew that I was in the house with you"* and *"I saw where he kept his money and I know you told them..."*

G: I don't know who "them" is, but it was not us.

Ji: *"(Someone) took R's money that was hidden in a safety deposit box."*

G: Ok, the reason that was stimulated was because they (Ji and Gar) had so much hate for each other that we were able to get rid of it.

Now I want to monitor what B is doing. It seems like he is in Purgatory with something. What I am reading off of B's energy is what Gar was doing; he is explaining about the previous situation. Some man was given a key to a safety deposit box, and P.O. boxes with false identification of R to pick up...; that were saved there...for his exit...at night. It was Gar's idea to get the money that was in the safety deposit box. They are blaming her about the money they had hoarded (being collected).



Now on this drawing of Now Space: Around the outside of the NOW, I want you to put a ring and call that "**The Mega Akasha Ring**" or you could have a **Personal Akasha Ring**. The reason you need this on your drawing is that sometimes the Holy Powers work or *you* can work on changing the Mega Akasha memory.

How do you change the Mega Akasha memory of something that happened a long time ago? Ok, I will tell you how. Now, think about a rainbow's colors, how the outside of a rainbow the colors just keep fading until they get faded out. What the Holy Beings said about the past on the *Now Space Spiral* they said there are formed Legions of Rings and that is what they call them and I don't know why they say "legions". They said there are legions of rings to the past that are like a sound fading but it doesn't leave. It never leaves. It is like the beginning and the end of each creation there is always a haunting noise of something that occurred before the noise or colors as you know it. It fades outward.

So it takes more power to go way back through the Akasha rings, the past akasha rings, but it can be done. Like right now, B is sliding back to about two months ago. You could measure these months and days and so on. He is looking at an event that occurred in the Now at that time relating to when we were in the country visiting a child, Cel and I. RP was in Wyoming, he wanted to stay there during the day. If you go back in Now Space you can view things and you can change some things as well by influencing the patterns. It is like the old computer data cards that you would slide in with the holes punched out? It is like the past akasha rings are like those punch cards and what you do is to change the hole formation to present a different informational sequence in the perceptions of people now.

You are not going to change what happened then, per se, although you can, that takes a different maneuver.

What you are doing is altering the perceptual memory of everyone that interacted with that person at that time because they will perceive everything as different if you change the punch card.

Question: This is like programming?

Answer: Yes. You are programming the perceptions. What this is, people's memories are what is remaining. You alter the memories and you alter the events because many things that happen in the Now happen because of what they *recall* it as true in the past. So I would call this **Altering the Past Rings Memories of Participants of Events**.

This is important for traumatic events too; say you were going to help someone who had a psychological injury, say they were separated from their mother at the age of one or two. See, because there is a healing that can occur. Some injuries of the body are due to a psychological injury that occurred at different ages that can be healed in this manner. It is as though by changing the body's *impression* of the event because your body has those data cards linked to it.

Question: Are you saying that child abuse or rape can be erased? Or this can help people who have a difficult time functioning....

Answer: This is a very important way of healing...

Altering the past memories of the participants to bring healing to today. They are like old computer punch cards. So we are going back to alter a computer punch card. It is not that I want to keep recycling what has happened in our situation. But everything that I am teaching you can be used to bring healing in other things. So it is helpful because we need to work on it anyway. So as we are working on it we are learning ways of helping yourself and helping others. The whole concept of changing your body's memory of an event takes out the trauma on your own ethers that then makes your body not respond with illness.

You know, a lot of illness is because people guard themselves? Maybe a kid whose mother always pulled his ear or something? He would learn to hang his head down or something and then his spine goes out and he has a chronic spinal problem. That is a simple explanation and it could be more elaborate. But by changing the *perception* of the event, you then alter your body's *guarding* and then you don't kink your neck and then your back. There are other things relating to elimination disorders, menstrual disorders and a lot of them. Some things that just seem too terrible to bear, you can pray that the Holy Beings take you back and realign your akasha card system so that you are able to be stronger.

Question: How could I do it for a child's perception....which would help me but also for the child?

Answer: OK, let's see if we can do it on this case and then we will go back and see if we can do it for your case.

We will go through the steps. The first thing I am going to do is, I'm going to go to that day so:

- (1) Locate the time on the Time Space Spiral:
That way you are getting into the right directory of the computer so to speak.
- (2) Locate the person that was affected. That is getting into the right files.
You have to pull up that file by; Knowing the code of the trauma.
- (3) Who am I supposed to pull up here? Ok, on that day, I am going to go to the file of RP and I am going to see what it is. What happened on that day?

On that day that we went to the country, he went to the door and this is how we read the past, too. He went to the door, he opened the door and there was Ji. She was standing there. She had in her arms a package that she had brought RP. It contained in it a hand gun and some items for suffocation.

See, I hadn't seen this before.

She entered into the house; she came in the back door, the kitchen door. He had opened the back gate as she rang the back gate. She came into the kitchen and sat the stuff on the table. "There is enough money" she said "for -RP- to take care of whatever he needed to take care of" before he left. There were bullet shells and there was....The look on his face was one of disgust and he said "Why should I be asked to do that? Can't that be done by someone else?"

She said "Well, you need to have it just in case. You never know".

He said "I don't want to be put in that position." and

She said "Well, you may need to be in that position if you are the only one that has access."

He said "I don't want this in the house, they will find it. I know they look around" and

She said "I will put it somewhere outside the house where you can find it."

"I don't think there is a place outside the house" he said "that would be safe." "I have thought about some things myself and I have a box that I have some papers in at the bank. I put it in the safety deposit box."

She said: "The event might have to occur at night and then you wouldn't have it."

He said: "Do you think that I am that stupid that I wouldn't know? And I'm not going to do it anyway, but I don't want it in the house because they will find it."

She said: "I will have to take it to the bank and I will give you a key in case I am out of town and you need to get it out after flying in, because you can't carry this on an airplane."

He said "I have two safety deposit keys and I will give one to you. The box is in this bank." He gave her a key which she gave to Gar who was standing there and he said "I will go to the bank and write your names down as optional people who can withdraw from this safety deposit box besides myself."

He took the [house] key to the locksmith and made two keys for them and he went to the bank to sign the forms and gave them the keys. They were in the Cheyenne house while he was at the bank. They saw the will that had been written for the child, dated March of last year stating that he was the recipient of any book rights in the event of the death of LG.

They said they "had better do something about that." They decided they would have to forge a will that would have occurred after that, and before 'insanity' or they would have to prove insanity before then. They decided to talk to the (relatives) of LG to convince them to somehow help them and offered them money or something. The book rights already had a forged document made over to RP but they were afraid it would not hold up in court. They made a Xeroxed copy of the will while they were there. They made Xerox copies of other things they had found in the house including all of the papers of Cel's while they were there.

They saw Cel's house papers, property papers, her trust papers and statements of earnings. They made massive copies of all of her monetary holdings out of her personal file. They decided that it would be easy to make or have a document where they were the owners of her property if they had another driver's license made with her picture on it that was acceptable for a notary public. They had already located through BJ's research an underground lab in California that produced driver's licenses with birth certificates and such things. They decided to take all the copies of documents with them and they began to think that if they killed her, they could take her property and people would not even know Cel was dead because she doesn't go home much.

They began to get excited because they knew that her holdings were more than they were used to. They began to think about other options of how to obtain money illegally and thought of how they would do away with Cel, by using a cord to choke her while another person held a gun on her. They did not want anyone to see. They could strangle her and put her body in the basement and pour something over it.

RP was upstairs and he asked them what they could do with a driver's license with identification, or a Sam's card. The reason they took a Sam's card or something along that line; in the past they had made a copy of your Cel's license in Vermont that did not require a picture and out of that they managed to create a document that they laminated and they used as their first way to get into the mailboxes. But they were always after a picture ID.

They took a fairly innocuous picture ID which was easy to mutilate because it was simply made from a store or university to use as a backup document to use with the Vermont License that did not require a picture. And they were able to make it easily on their computer because they scanned it with the scanner that was mailed them. The computer company accidentally mailed them an extra scanner and RP had mailed it to them. They had taken LG's nursing license and birth certificate which they found, as well. They have her license to drive.

I don't know if they changed the picture, or if they have an alternative driver's license as well. That wouldn't have happened that day, but there is a relationship.

They have several driver's licenses and identifications in their possession and the police will use those to convict them. That will be one of the key things that will put them in jail.

Ok, what are we doing? We are back here in Akasha and first you have to read what went on.

Now what do you do?

You are back in Akasha and you want to change the data.

Who do we want to influence?

We want to influence the legal situation by influencing the memories of the person who “looks like” someone I don’t know. They went to a post office box in Wyoming to take out mail using Cel’s altered driver’s license and card. They withdrew mail. It wasn’t that day though; we are going forward in time. The police will be influenced to have that person notice that it was a different person than Cel in Wyoming pick up mail. She will see them again and she will recall.

Now we are going to move in time again,

We are going to move forward a little bit to four days after that event and we are going to see them go into the post office box and we are going to see the woman hand over mail and we are going to change her memory of the event so that she *remembers* them. What we are going to do is get her to remember that it was someone other than Cel. We are going back and changing her data card. We are going to pray and we are going to force with our own powers as well, the memory of the impression that “*This is not Cel.*” Now, the Holy Beings are working. What time are they working in? This woman has now; and you told them to hold the mail, right?

Cel: I told them to hold it in the mailbox until I could show them a Wyoming photo ID.

G: They will attempt to make a mail pick-up again, and I will check on the Akasha spiral chart. In fewer than two days they will attempt to make a pick up. What we are going to do is the same woman who saw them before, we will make her remember them, and make a strong impression on the mail woman of the memory of the people.

The reason we had to go back was that we needed to see what the situation was. Then we had to go to the time that they picked up the mail so that we could make the data holes larger. We want to make a stronger flesh impression of what they looked like and then we are going to go to when Cel spoke with the postal service. Did you talk to them in person?

Cel: No, I only told them on the phone today, I didn’t go by.

G: Two women will come in; she will recognize that they were the women who took the mail before. She will ask to see the identification and she will notice that it is forged. She will call the police.

Question: And where will this occur?

G: In the Wyoming Post Office (at Mailboxes). And this will occur probably by Monday. So that is what we are trying to do. We are trying to influence *them* by their data changing to *go* to the post office, telling them they have to do it and then influence the mail-woman to call the police because she will look at the identification more closely and look at them closely which would be nice.

Cel: Yes. I told her that my ID had been stolen and do not give out the mail without a Wyoming driver’s license.

Comment: You told them today?

Cel: Yes today, and in Vermont too.

G: She will notify the police when the women come in. So you see, that is what we needed to do. *Seeing* is important in knowing how to act because you can easily influence someone’s mind in a thing like this by influencing their memories of an event. What you have to do is go to that point and you have to link it to the *now*.

You see, one important thing about going and changing the past, is you have to link it to the Now.

How are we doing that? We are linking to the *now* by impressing upon her *now* ethers as well as the past ethers, *identical memories*. It is like taking the same computer data card of what happened *then* and you are reminding her by punching it in *now*. You are punching the same memory in, in the *now*. So you are not just retrieving a past memory and [--] around different then. You are actually punching it in the *now* and if you wanted to, you could adjust it. In this case we didn’t need to adjust it. This was a case of going to the past to remind the woman today what seemed like an insignificant event was very major.

How do you think omens and signs (occur) when God warns you about something?

Why do they seem significant? It is because what God does is take your computer punch card of your *now* and puts a big bold statement on it that says: “*This bird means something*” or “*That car wreck means something*”. What they are doing is (increasing) the level of intensity of the event and you could compare to the size of the holes in the data card in the old computer punch cards. What you are doing is making a more dramatic punch card for an event so as to draw attention to it, and that is exactly what the angels do to you. If they want you to look at something that seems like a minor event such as three black cats running in front of you, they are going to make that event with inappropriately big punch card holes so as to impress upon you that that is a *sign*, just as when the squirrel was looking in the window earlier.

So what you want to do, if you want to change the perception of the past.

You have to increase the size of the holes of the event or alter their position on the data card and then you have to link it with today. You have to put it in the body ethers as more important than it seemed to them at the time, Or less important. You can also shrink the data holes. Like say a real traumatic event, say somebody’s death could leave really huge holes in someone and what you want to do then is shrink the holes so they can heal.

It doesn't mean that the person's memory is unimportant. What it means is that the person is slowed down by holes in their aura. So you shrink the holes. The concept of the punch card is very important because the more holes that you get from memories, the weaker you become. You have got to be able to shut your memories down enough so that they are mere shadows of holes; they are not real holes. If you continue to have data punch card holes in all of your memories you actually have holes that line up to form holes straight out of your aura. It is like your whole history then could become like a series of holes in your aura. What you need to do is shut them down and let them be nothing but shadows. And you can even erase those shadows.

Remember when Don Juan would put his students into boxes for up to five years? I guess he let them out to go to the bathroom, I don't know. But they would have to go through erasing their past, erasing their personal history. He said that erasing personal history was the most important thing for the accumulation of enough energy to be powerful as a spiritual warrior. That is what he said. And that is absolutely true because out of those punch hole cards go energy, go life force. And you can choose whether to create an event, a new event if you have accumulated enough spiritual energy and you don't have so many holes going out of you.

Question: Doesn't Scientology say the same thing in terms of erasing your past?

Answer: Yes. Scientology does say the same thing and in that case they are true. Unfortunately they present a punch card that is less than ideal to replace it. The aspect of their erasing the history is in fact a motion of power, if they didn't also introduce a bad punch card.

Question: Earlier...when you told the event at the house and the way you spoke about it. How were you able.....knowing what others could do.....

Answer: It takes (an ability) to be impersonal about things that are quite horrible. It has taken me a long time. It is a very traumatic thing to desire truth above all else. And there are many things I *chose* not to see because I thought I couldn't face it or whatever. But the only way I can change the current events is to go back and look at them very coldly and to look at the current events very coldly. If I do that by being impersonal which is another thing; that is an act of power, and it is also an act of love because if you don't have the power to change the events to help other people---like for instance the taking on of terrible demons of destruction such as B has done; takes great courage and the ability to see that they are demons of destruction. And in order to fully remove them you have to look at what the events are so that you can break them down in the Akasha profile. Otherwise the people who are affected will have the shadows of those punch cards all over them.

That is what those demons are, they are like patterns of punch cards, except the holes of the cards are not really holes, they are knives. **That is what a curse is**, it is instead of a punch card, you have a knife board pushing on somebody's ethers and it pokes holes into their ethers until finally they start leaking pranic substance. And if we don't remove these curses, then who is going to? There are so few exorcists in the world today that somebody has got to know how to do it.

So what I would like to do is, I would like to see if you guys can remove some past things. In a lot of spiritual work you don't always know how you do something? But it is that same paradox as the ability 'to see and act are two sides of the same coin.'

Therefore the perfection of the seeing ability increases one's ability to act, but the irony is, you don't always know how you act. It is almost as though it is a reflex. For instance you see a car running in front of you, you step back. It is the same way in the spiritual realm with other types of spiritual acts.

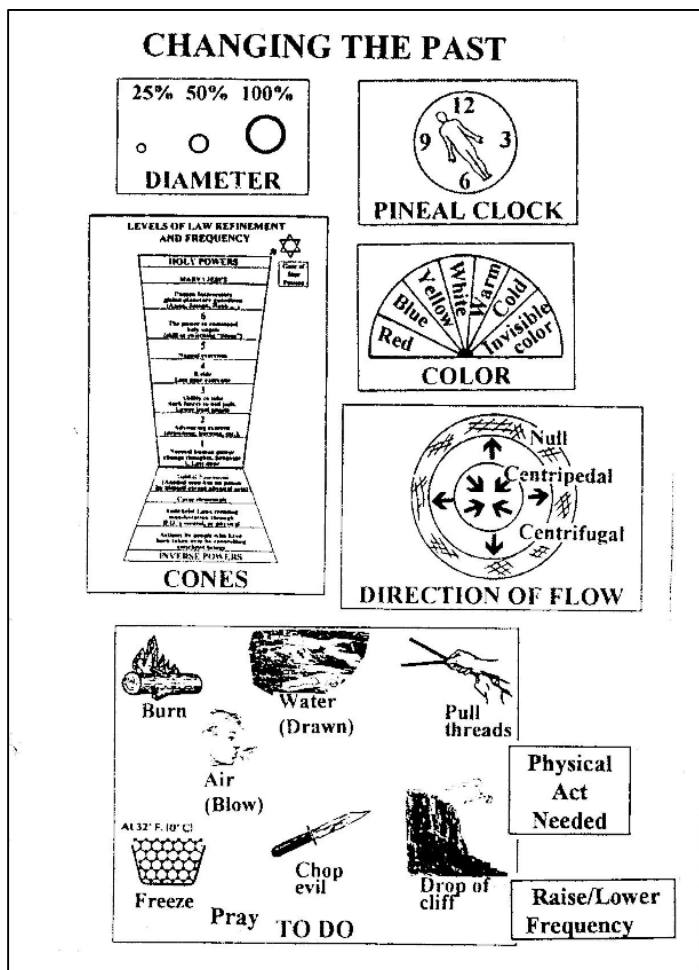
The way that you act spiritually is so beyond the normal human experience that it is hard for you to translate. I can say metaphors of what we are doing. Like I can say we are drinking out of the Iridescent Sea or something. Metaphors are all we can hope to explain it with, because the spiritual realm has such expanses of worlds that are not like the one that you have, but they are just as real and just as solid in their own framework.

For instance if you were a virus size particle or person, you really would not know that humans existed at all because you'd just crawl around on surfaces or inside them rather, and that would be your world. Your world would look completely different than our world would. And what if we were just bacteria on the surface of a huge cosmic elephant? Think about that. **It is like the size that you are, the density that you are, the position that you are, the (frequency) that you are regulates your perceptions.** So what I am trying to get you to do is to get you do is to think big and little for starters and that is one way you can change events.

You see, there are spiritual forces that you could say are like viruses. In fact viruses are spiritual forces. What if in order to truly see a virus-type spiritual force you would be able to shrink your scope and look inside a cell. You actually can do that. And some spiritual forces have to be viewed from the genetic structure as it were, instead of from the big picture. Say if you look at the effects of a virus a person may look like they are dying of AIDS or something, or a viroid,

but if you really wanted to see the organism you would have to have a really, really good microscope to see something smaller than a virus particle, and yet it is possible.

"Changing the Past" Chart



But with spiritual sight you can practice shrinking and enlarging your Screen which is another measurement I haven't talked too much about.

So on a little chart I want you to put this:

Shrink Screen...Enlarge Screen

You have to look at that, and say you could use the scale with a minus and plus scale, and the center would be the size that you needed. So if you were supposed to shrink you would take it --well, that wouldn't work right.

All you need to do is think of the DIAMETER and think of "Where should I be on this diameter, maximally or minimally and go in or out."

Now you could do a ←**Diameter Chart** where you have a strong line with a certain point say in the middle of the diameter and that would be where you are supposed to go. That is your goal, the strong line would be your goal.

So you **Check** "Where you are in relationship..."

You **Ask** "Are you too small or are you too large?"

On the inside diameter you would say "too small" and the outside "too large" and The bold line would be the correct diameter of your vision.

What does this mean? It is a very unusual way of looking at things. It is not just like looking through a telescope. It has to do with an aspect of looking centrifugally or centripetally but not exactly that either. It has to do with the **Direction of Vision: Big or Little**. It is one of the mysteries of spiritual physics that I am representing by the metaphor of the diameter of the telescope or microscope.

But that is all it is, a metaphor. But that will do, because on some level you will understand it.

If you are looking for scales to know how to adjust your past,

You have to (check) the diameter of your vision and

You have to check your aperture direction.

OK, now I am not talking about your body apertures, here. I want you to think about your diameter, your telescope.

I want you to think where; not on a Law Clock but on a regular Clock Face

"Where should you focus?"

Where should you align your head on the clock face? Should it be 5:00? 6:00? 9:00?

Check:

Time on Clock-Face Pineal Alignment; or

Top of Head Alignment might be more appropriate.

The Pineal gland has a strong aspect on the top of the head but it also has between the eyes; and that is why my head bleeds because my pineal squirts out of my forehead when it is under pressure of certain exorcisms.

There is an aspect of the pineal too,

C, remember you said "Oh this is my liver line, but my liver is fine" but your liver also has an aspect of seeing.

You know in Elizabethan language they would describe the liver as the organ of emotion rather than the heart.

Rudolf Steiner said that he "Saw something so terrible it felt like a louse had crawled across his liver."

Emotion is often perceived in the liver because perception, there is a line of perception down from the pineal to the liver. There is a correlation but it is downline. It is more of the emotional perception echoing downline from the Pineal.

But without the pineal there really is little perception; if at all. If your pineal is cut off, you really don't have downline perception; you have *got* to have your pineal aligned. Your pineal...I want you to think of it in this sense, and although I have a third eye here, the reason I have a third eye here that developed at a certain stage of my maturation has to do with the fact that I developed a four way axis on my head. So you could say I have eyes here, and back there and here.

Whenever you develop a third eye in the front, it means you have four eyes or actually five; one goes down in the body. So one eye is in effect in your throat, the others are in your ears, and back and front (of the forehead). It is like the old archetypal drawings, the old alchemical drawings where Cosmic Man is drawn over the astrological signs and his arms and legs are out, and the five pointed star is represented by the head, arms and legs. **END OF SIDE B**

AUDIO TAPE #5 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side A

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

(Tape #4 is currently missing)

At the beginning of our group; (or when) I see the beginning of our group actually occurring was when I came back from California that time as G rather than LG. (July, 1993) There was a thing that happened that was beyond my understanding at the time and it had to do with the purpose of this teaching that hadn't been unveiled until recently--I would say the last week or two have I understood it.

As I said almost all manifestations occur, of any power occur, because there is a force that has to have a yin and a yang face. Without a yin and a yang face there is obviously a lack of power. Jesus was complimented by Mary. Each season has either a male or a female face. Each aeon, each epic, or the age of water had to do with the Son, the age of Air has to do more with Our Lady. Even though the ages have predominately a male or female focus, there has to be both genders in order for there to be any true power.

When this work truly started, which was not the work that we thought it was, I had no idea as to the true agenda of the Holy Powers. I followed their advice and I made assumptions that I was supposed to make in order to act correctly within the framework that they allotted. I assumed that we were to have yin and yang teams because we were to manifest holiness on the Earth. I thought that was the whole agenda. But what we were really supposed to have as well, there was a hidden agenda that the Holy Beings hid from me and that agenda was that we were to have a couple of people in our team that were strong enough to tap my power as well, who were supposed to draw in the 6th Anti-Christ Being which had to do with the generative function.

The Anti-Christ Doors could be thought of as the hands, the feet, the head and the genitals.

The most important door of the Anti-Christ has to do with genitals because without the ability to regenerate, to progenerate evil or good for that matter, anything is doomed to death, it has a life span. What the Anti-Christ beings wanted was the ability to reproduce themselves in human beings. That was their greatest goal. It is one thing for them to control people, to murder from afar like puppets, marionettes. But what they really wanted was the ability to live forever. And their ability to live forever depended upon their ability to reproduce because they could put their evil awareness in their offspring, only. It had to be their offspring. It had to have like a genetic code that was half-human, half-Anti-Christ. In many ways you could compare it to an alien invasion of a type that used a type of virus that coated a type of awareness within the virus; kind of like what I alluded to in the book A Prophet's Story.

Supposing you were going to write a science fiction story, this is how you present this scenario: that certain aliens were on a dying planet like Superman or something. And they needed to be in a type of body that they could survive in, that was compatible. In order to do it though, they had to have a type of transplant operation because they couldn't live within a foreign type of body unless they mutated it in some way so that it wouldn't reject them; their tissues. They found; but the tissues were not what they were concerned about. These are very high level beings. What they wanted was their *minds* to stay alive. What they wanted was to live as a kind of a conscious being in other people and control them like their robots so that they could have what they want and they could have eternal life without obeying the rules of this world.

To have eternal life in *this* world, one is supposed to be holy and to be Christ-like. So what they decided to do was to invade human beings in accordance with their own free will. They actually obeyed the laws. They actually obeyed the laws of this world in that if humans, with their own free will opened themselves to foreign influences and prayed to high level evil beings, then those humans have the right to let those evil beings invade them.

You might think: “How could God let evil beings, like the Anti-Christ beings, to exist over the world and hover?” Because God works within Law. And if a civilization wants to kill itself, then it has become so diseased by its own immorality that maybe it is like a compost mechanism. If people take in horrible poisons; it is like people who eat a lot of fat get heart disease. Should they have a heart transplant? (Likewise with) people who get AIDS because they are sexually promiscuous with the same sex; it is like the whole concept of “Should you try to help people who are destroying themselves?” Well God looks upon it as “Should you help a civilization that is destroying itself?”

Even though God works within Law and He still has mercy that is ever present, so God looked down and this was *seeing* way back in the times of St. John; the times of the writing of Revelation. It was known this battle would occur and others of the other Anti-Christ doors will occur. But in fact there will be seven great battles and this was one of them. But we didn’t even know it.

When this group truly started, it was not in the middle of the LG teachings; it was at the close of them and at the beginning of the next phase. And when G came into being, the purpose of this group was to draw in the Anti-Christ being who was responsible for the generativity of the Anti-Christ because it was the most important one; in order to reproduce the Anti-Christ beings.

We were unaware of it. We were not supposed to be aware of it. Because we were supposed to act as though we were in fact trying to shut the Anti-Christ doors and not open the Anti-Christ doors. The very words that we used, the names that were given to people were mysterious. I look back on that now and I see that the reason that people were given certain names, that it had to do with their role. But it was the hidden agenda of the Holy Being role and not the obvious agenda. The obvious agenda was we were going to form a holy synergy team with males and females that were going to...well we did a lot of things before the corruption invaded us so strongly. We created holy elementals that became guardian angels; we assisted in massive ensoulment after the souls died. We did wonderful things and in fact that is what made us so attractive to the evil beings. I can’t call them fallen beings because in their realm they are not, they are evil beings; the Anti-Christ.

So the fact that we had built up energy as a yin/yang group made our group most attractive. In fact what we were doing was *enticing* the very beings that we wanted to destroy. But I didn’t know that. I wasn’t supposed to know that, and you weren’t either. We did exactly as we were supposed to. By pairing up and doing the exercises that became so bizarre after a while with (one couple) writhing and (the other couple) ejaculating in the middle of the class (*laughter*). It was so horrible, that after a while -- you knew about that, didn’t you?

When we were doing the yin/yang teams where people were sitting behind and front of each other. (One student) was behind (another student) and (Cel) was the courier! By Law Cel was only doing like this (touching the shoulder lightly) and pretty soon she had a hanky there (*laughter*). So she was going to start handing out hankies after a while. So we laughed and that is exactly what had to happen. I was so horrified when I realized people were misusing the exercises, and you guys didn’t. You guys did not misuse it. But they were misusing it, particularly (those two) and (two others) were the most glaring examples. It was so outrageous that I stopped the yin/yang exercises because it was embarrassing me personally (*more laughter*). I don’t know about you.

However the holy beings have told me since that they would have liked me to continue them longer merely because our whole purpose was to draw in the 6th Anti-Christ being into flesh which was the generative one. And so my Baptist upbringing just couldn’t allow me continue even though I had actually got a kick out of it. It just didn’t seem appropriate. So we shut it down which greatly disappointed (the second couple) I think. We were making jokes that we were going to have to have Barca-Loungers for everybody and to have paper towels on one side with lots of running jokes about miniature hotels with little tents over them. By the time we stopped the exercises, they were so outrageous. I do wish we had videos of it though, because it was just too funny; particularly (one couple) that night. I think it was the last time we did it. Did you notice it that night, (asks of student)?

Student: I just remember the (2nd couple). I didn’t notice it that night but I saw...and hadn’t seen that in a while.

G: I tried not to look. It felt like I was a window-peeper or something. But the Holy Beings were taking me back to the beginning of our true group when I came in as G and have shown me what we did right and what we did wrong. Actually, it was wrong for me to stop the exercises that soon, even though they were so outrageous. I thought it was because they had misused Holy Power and so we should quit. But actually we should have continued it because our whole purpose was to draw in the fallen being which was so major; it took a *lot* of generativity to pull it in.

So when I stopped the yin/yang exercises or work, and we did do exorcisms that way and other things, the Holy Beings took a different tact. They took the couple with the greatest weakness in our group at the time: (a 3rd couple) and they started focusing on them to pull in the Anti-Christ beings. And it was actually the Holy Beings that targeted them because they had a lot of history of weakness. You know he was bi-sexual and had been with (another male student), and she was an anything goes kind of gal. They were very sweet, but you know in (that foreign country) a lot of people from

there are that way. It is not that unusual to have people who just believe in anything. When (this couple) came into our group, they didn't. They were going to live pretty moral lives, with a few exceptions. But what they did was they started getting obsessive about types of Demon Orgasms and they were the first ones to have true, full-fledged, D.O.'s. The Holy Beings encouraged them actually, to be the way they used to be before they entered the group which was rather promiscuous and in the husband's case homosexual as well.

So what happened was, the husband was given energy and he began having mental D.O.'s and this is when he started the slobbering and the weirdness and everything. Then she started having the sexual D.O.'s and obsessing about every form of sexual variation possible. I could look at them and I could see that that was happening and I was absolutely horrified because I saw that their (relatives) were degenerating. That appalled me so much and that is one reason I excluded them from the group because I couldn't see how possibly their (relatives) could come out of this in any way clean, at all, if they had any energy to feed those D.O.'s. I thought I had to cut them off from the power to have D.O.'s in order for the (relatives) to recover because I really did care about their (relatives) and about them. So I thought the logical thing is that these people have degenerated because they have power. So I am going to cut off the power so they can't degenerate further. To be perfectly honest, the Holy Beings have now told me in review that that was a mistake. Had I let them draw in the Anti-Christ being, it would have spared me a lot of sorrow.

But I was operating as purely as I could with the agenda as I knew it, which was to have a holy group to not allow perversity to enter into it or obsessions or particularly sexual obsessions and stuff. It was so gross the thought of me sitting and watching people think about real kinky stuff and doing kinky stuff and everything. It was so horrible that I withdrew from them, pushed them out and had I let them draw it in, it would have spared me a lot of grief.

What happened then, when they were excluded, they had already heavily infected Si and Fo with a lot of obsessions and I have had a lot of trouble fighting for Si and Fo to not be the Anti-Christ couple, to draw it in. Si with her links to Jg who is totally, hideously evil as a normal person and Fo's parents being just the devil themselves. It was very hard to keep them from being the yin/yang team that drew it in.

You see, it wasn't the Holy Power's design for them to be, because it would have damaged a (relative) so much. And I don't know why it didn't apply to the others, maybe because they were already born with severe spiritual horrors on their anatomy because (that couple) was sexually perverse. But I don't know why. As it happened, the Holy Beings then decided to focus upon the person who had the greatest individual weakness: La.

La had not been like the (3rd couple's husband) an active homosexual, for a long time although she had some lesbian encounters. She was just very, very weak in regard to "*Romance is god*", "*I hate anything that gets in my way.*" She had been in mental health treatment centers for severe depression in the past. Let's face it; a depression is usually a sign of hating self or others. It is just hate turned in, unless it is bio-chemical which in her case it wasn't. It didn't respond to medicine, it was just a hate thing. Also it had a little bit to do with her having been on a lot of cocaine which causes a lot of spiritual imbalance.

La and her husband, when she was married were addicted to pornography. He ran that expensive restaurant and then they would come home late at night and watch Playboy channel for hours on end. That was like their only entertainment. They would sit there and play with themselves while watching the Playboy Channel and not with each other, which I find interesting. She related all this to me and I tell it to you merely to show you why she was chosen.

So the Holy Beings said "*Who else are we going to choose?*" B/C really wouldn't do it. They didn't have the sexual weakness to do it, and it wasn't fair for them to do it. And you know why it wouldn't be fair within law? Because the only one they could choose would be someone who would have been *just* as degenerate if they had never known us, as they would be after taking on the Anti-Christ.

When (the husband of the 2nd couple) first met (a male ex-student) (the male ex-student) had been a long-time lover who then slept with Sn and that was a real contamination route. But that was good in the sense in that he was so degenerate sexually, that he would have been the perfect one to bring it into. Also there was a lot of shady stuff about (this husband's) business past, when the Holy Beings showed it to me. He said that he had to avoid (one country) due to income taxes, but that wasn't what it was. There was something about some type of business theft that went on. He claimed that he had created a business and sold it and that is how he made his millions. But when it came right down to it, he knew nothing about business and he didn't inherit it. There was something very, very fishy about his business situation.

A man retires before the age of 30, has supposedly been through college and then he has a business for a year...and then I used to ask him business questions and he had a very poor mind for business. The Holy Beings told me there was some type of grand larceny thing going on. So you see, it was perfect for the Anti-Christ. Even though the Anti-Christ being had to come through the generative arm, it had to have the other traits as well; the lust for money, the mafia

traits, the desire for euphoria and he was perfect with the “*ha, ha, ha, ha...*” the gagging and spewing when he would get to talking about something.

So you have money, sex, gambling, the prostitution and then eventually murder. But you see this man...and the tendency to hate and murder always occurs in the presence of the other traits, you see. So a person doesn't have to *appear* murderous because that is the culmination of the Anti-Christ force. It is not the primary trait and it doesn't have to be. So he was the ideal one, but since I ran him off thinking it was terrible to have people like that in a holy group, the only one they could turn to for the yin person was La. They had already decided that she would be a perfect back up because she was so carnal in her history and she had such jealousy.

She felt her life had never been complete because her husband wouldn't let her have a kid, although she wasn't all that crazy about kids. She didn't have any money anymore so she wanted money. She had a great desire for money. She had been extremely promiscuous during her marriage. When I met her she was still married and sleeping with three different men. She had hung out a lot in bars in her youth. She was a bartender while she was in college for a long time and in a bunch of sleazy bars. She had a lot of weaknesses in her past that could be reactivated to use her for a vessel. And had she not met me, she would have been just as she was when I met her, which was a very a promiscuous, drug addicted woman who was greedy, a liar and hate filled.

She appeared to be depressed all the time when I met her but in fact she was hate filled. She was very selfish which was a wonderful trait to draw in the Anti-Christ. You might ask “Why was she attracted to the LG teachings?” She actually did get better during the teaching. She was attracted because she felt as though she was in the presence of some kind of power which she desired. She desired power. She was granted an alternative consciousness, because hers was too foul and hers was put into Purgatory. She *could* have chosen to be holy. That is what the Holy Beings said. They said “*Within Law any of the people that were candidates to draw in the Anti-Christ could have chosen otherwise*” But the Holy beings desire was that we destroy it, so the Anti-Christ, we had to draw it in.

The Anti-Christ could not be drawn in unless there was the presence of power. It had to have energy to be drawn in. La was ironically called the “concubine.” She was the concubine of Satan. But of course I didn't tell her that, and I didn't even know it. I thought it was funny. I didn't know why I called her the concubine because I certainly had no intention of her being a concubine in the Old Testament sense. I just thought it was funny to call her that. I probably called her because since I was in hiding and she would act like she was RP's wife so that it would look normal there and I could be in hiding. It was to fool people. It is also interesting that I ended up calling him RP and I will explain that in a minute. Her different names were, the last one was Aurora wasn't it? Shadow was a very good one; that was one of her names.

Comment: Laurel and Hardy

G: Laurel and Hardy was actually a good name for her. For the simple reason that the concept of devouring people, they are very fat or very thin. I told you one time, sometimes people curse others with obesity, they get thin and the person they curse gets big; but they are actually devouring the spiritual innards of the person who gets big. The reason is the aura kind of ruptures, and they balloon out and their glands all go haywire. It has to do with prana vampiring.

But Laurel and Hardy was an excellent name because the thin and the fat has to do with devouring and she was exactly that; a devourer. And of course Shadow; she was covert. She did many things which were covert. And the “Shadow of Death” was also one, because in the end she became a murderer.

Now she was very happy to be the Anti-Christ woman. She didn't *know* she was. I knew she was going downhill and I fought desperately to clear her. I fought tooth and nail, which is what I was supposed to do! You see, even in spiritual dramas, had I known that I was to allow her to be taken over by the Anti-Christ forces, it would have been a great burden and I don't know that I could have acted impeccably and the Dark Force would have known. These Anti-Christ forces can read people's minds. So I had to act as though I didn't know and in fact, I didn't know. This is why I always say you should just pray that you know only what you are supposed to know.

By the very act of me fighting her degeneration, I became more powerful. Although physically weaker, I became spiritually more powerful by the very act of my having to learn so much about fighting each step of her degeneration. So there was an advantage in that I increased in knowledge and power out of necessity and also she matched it by her evil. It as though we were climbing steps. She was climbing the Anti-Christ steps and I was climbing the Holy Being steps to match her, to combat her. It was like fencing every step of the way.

Except for one thing that happened which totally horrified me and convinced me that all was lost. This was when she slept with RP. When I went out of town, and I was *supposed* to go out of town, the Holy Beings took me back in time and said “*Yes, you were supposed to go to the Hippocrates Institute*”, I was supposed to be gone and it was fine that they slept together because they had to have a male to draw in the Anti-Christ.

Now it seems, you could say “*That is so cruel. Why would they choose RP who didn't seem to have superficially the weaknesses such as La's?*” And yet in fact he did. He was not their first chosen, though, because he was willing to

give those up in the beginning. He was willing to give up his past weaknesses to be holy and they would have preferred to use (the 2nd husband). They could have used La and (the 2nd husband). But they chose to use him because he was the only other male in the group that had the right traits. I thought they chose him because of his positive traits, and that was why he was supposed to be.....

There was a time before I died in New Mexico, when the Holy beings had me bring RP and Ji into the library (at the monastery) and a great light appeared like a mobius of light. It was a swirling light and angels talked to us. But (RP and Ji) weren't allowed to remember what was said in their flesh. But he almost fainted at that time. And I held him up because the power of the Lord was in the library and told them that they were destined to complete a mission. At *that* time it was absolutely true that Ji and RP could be the ones that *fought* the Anti-Christ .

At that time it was supposed to be that Ji and RP could fight the Anti-Christ forces which ideally would have been in the (2nd couple) and I would have been like the intercessor above them until they were ready to take the full power. And then I would have died. That was the original agenda. So they were being told they were supposed to destroy the evil powers of the earth and if they didn't, they would become the vessels for the evil powers, most likely. They were given that choice and that is why he almost fainted because of the responsibility. It was like being before the burning bush, he couldn't consciously remember it. I remember bits of it ever since then. It has been coming into my flesh of what the angels told us.

Now, the Holy Beings had a back-up plan. They figured if (the 2nd husband) didn't work out that RP would, because he had weaknesses that could be used if he chose to not be the one that *fought* the Anti-Christ he would have to be the Anti-Christ holder. He had that choice. He could be either be, like I said, a master or a mutant. He could be the holder of the Christ impulse or he could be the holder of the Anti-Christ impulse.

When La became the vessel for the Anti-Christ woman, she began an enticement on him that you could say would not have normally been a weakness of his. He had sexual weakness but it was primarily other sexual weaknesses. He had had a few bi-sexual things. I am amazed, I never knew until I got into this group at how many people have had bi-sexual encounters, I am astonished (chuckles). I guess I have led a sheltered life or something but the fact that he had gave him a weakness that he could pull from his Akasha to reactivate. Also his love of art, he considered his cinematography a great art field, and he loved the glamour of it, of making films. It is kind of glamorous making films and having your name on the screen and that sort of thing and teaching filmmakers in college that was all kind of glamorous to him. So it was the glamour, the lure of "Art is god", the tendency to have no boundaries within that art and also with his sexuality. He had had a tendency to be promiscuous. He had lived with [--] for ten years and had slept with numerous women he admitted, and men. It wasn't that he got drunk or anything, he just couldn't think of a reason why not. And within the Art system like within the movies, people are often promiscuous that are involved in theater or movies and I don't know why that is so. If you look at New York, people are just promiscuous and in Hollywood they are horrible. They will sleep with anyone to get a job.

Movie Reference: "Bullets over Broadway"

I liked the Woody Allen movie which we saw again the other night Bullets Over Broadway. That was an excellent depiction of the theater scene in that they went through whole mafia steps. If you recall that movie it was excellent it would be worth seeing again because the artist felt he had no boundaries in his behavior because you create your own world when you create art. It was interesting when the gangster became the artist. He killed the bad actress because he wasn't going to have her messing up his play. It is like the elements of the mafia which was funding the production, the artist who was a total liar to his girlfriend, and the grandiose older actress that slept with the young playwright, and he slept with her to have his play done. This was all very common and Woody Allen gave a pretty fair depiction of reality.

However, when RP got into this work and when he became RP, he decided to give that up because he knew he would degenerate if he kept going to do those jobs because of the people he is around in those jobs are all promiscuous and he would tend to resonate. Artists tend to resonate anyway. That is the way they do, they resonate, they get very effusive, no boundaries. So he had decided to give it up and take the holy path but one of the weaknesses he had was that he lacked constancy.

What is Constancy? Constancy is a virtue that helps a person get over the rough spots. It is like even if all the hounds of hell are talking in your ear, you still do what you are supposed to do! There is an aspect of fidelity to one's honor in constancy that you act honorably even when you *feel* possessed or down and out you still act honorably. And you tend to act on what you know even if you hear all the babbling voices or you feel doubt. Everyone hears the hounds of doubting voices about everything that they know is true or holy. And everyone is tempted. People are tempted as far as *all* of the Anti-Christ doors; greed, money, pride, the concept of glamour, of wanting to "Be your own god" and it always comes back to "I deserve this, I need this." **Selfishness is the underlying thing with all Anti-Christ doors.**

So what happened was he became bored with his spiritual duties. Which often appear to the outside world ridiculous in that we would sit there and we would clear huge areas of disorder over the planet. We would sit there holding hands for hours on end clearing massive amounts of disorder. And often we drew it in though the students. The students would become like vacuum cleaners, they would suck them in and then we would destroy the evil. So we were actually getting rid of a lot of darkness. But he grew weary of that because it lacked glamour. The only thing he liked was when we were in a group together and we had conferences and there was an air of excitement and he always had ...he looked very powerful at those times.

I want you to look back at the early RP, when his skin became suddenly smooth and in fact it was very pockmarked but it became smooth. His eyes became bright green instead of that kind of dull hazel. His face changed, his appearance changed, his spine became straight, he became a different person under the nagual influence. He became a person, and I remember C said, and I always laugh about this she said: *"My God! He looked like a nerdy accountant and now he looks like a Greek God!"* Yes it was when we came back from Chicago you were looking at him and said: *"You looked like a nerdy accountant and now you look like a Greek God!"* But it was actually true because that was when he was still pure in his intention.

What happened was, since the true underlying agenda of this group was to destroy the generative arm of the Anti-Christ. What happened was, he was the one most susceptible. So, when La became bad, and she became really bad, he didn't think twice when she came up there buck-naked into his room, he didn't think twice about letting her seduce him. He acted like he was asleep while she was doing oral sex and then she just climbed on top like she was riding a pony. Pardon my French. (Chuckles) I guess we might as well laugh about it, it is so hideous. But of course I knew it. But what was I to do? I was supposed to do what God said to do. God said *"Don't acknowledge it to your conscious mind."*

So I just went on and did what I was supposed to do with all the poison pouring into me and seeing him degenerate and every day his face got more and more pockmarked. His eyes looked like BJ's or something and his back got limp and his hair started to sticking out at every weird angle, he started looking like the mad scientist, he lost his ability to think. He lost his nagual immediately. So, I was in terrible grief because I realized he had no spiritual power left. And I tried, I fought with him to get him to straighten up. I wanted him to be holy.

And I know that sometimes you guys thought I was hard on him, but this man, after that, became totally degenerate. After sleeping with La, he started going out buying Playboys, sitting in parking lots with playboys. I would find Playboys stashed everywhere. After all I said about pornography? And he started picking up women. He went supposedly, to work on the Virtues, Laws and Powers cover at the graphic arts place and he slept with the receptionist. He went to Chicago when I was at the hospital dying with my foot and was sleeping with his old girlfriend while I was in the hospital near death with La standing at the foot of the bed like a damn ghost with a syringe ready to shove air in my veins or some poison in my IV. He was in Chicago.

He was totally lost. So I said "Lord, what am I to do?" I could tell, he looked terrible, so all I did was kept battling him, which is what I was supposed to do. I kept clearing him, clearing him and it made the fallen beings...he did not have the full Anti-Christ. It takes a long time for the full Anti-Christ to incarnate. They have to incarnate in stages it is almost like a degree of virus, or a virus that deviates the DNA and it has to get to a certain point before the Anti-Christ being can incarnate. It has to match the person. It has to be where there is no transplant reaction. It is like genetic engineering.

So at the time I was getting sicker and the reason I couldn't fight infections aside from the poisoning, was the spiritual contamination which directly affected me. La was of course still in the house for a while but actually it wasn't she; the initial thing was not him sleeping with La, to tell the truth. As I look back on it now. The initial thing (pause) Ok, I look back on it now and it is interesting how the Holy Beings take me back and show me things I didn't know, or I forgot. When we were still in Chicago when we were down there moving, his old girlfriend called to say she had a big grant to do a movie and that she was angry at him at him for getting married because she wanted him to be the chief camera man, head of cinematography. He went over to talk to her about it and he came back around 2AM. That when it started, with the initial sexual contact. It wasn't La. However, that (first one) could have been possibly healed except that he had made a decision to sell himself for glamour. He *wanted* that grant so bad. He had applied for it for about ten years in a row and he never got the grant. It was a real big grant and she was a student of his who was only in her twenties, and she got the grant that made him really mad. So he went over there to sleep with her so he would get the job. And that was very early on, that was August.

He didn't sleep with La until October, but there were things between then that led up to his sleeping with La that were about as bad. So in other words, what happened was, he made a decision to accept the dark forces. He did not *show* the degeneration as strongly until he slept with her because La by that time was totally degenerate. So when he slept with La his degeneration increased at such a rapid rate, that he became totally satanic after that. Totally satanic.

By the time we were ready to go to Mexico this time, he had slept with several other people. But the sleeping with people was bad enough, but there were other things that were equally bad. He was starting to fixate on his glamorous career vs. his spiritual career, starting to hoard money, hide things, being deceitful, and lying. It was like one crime leads to another and that is always the way it is. And that is why the mafia is called “*Ma-Fia*”, initially it was to protect their daughters from rape. That was why they formed the mafia.

END OF SIDE A

AUDIO TAPE #5 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

...the promiscuity, the other sort of things, the love of glamour and euphoria over constancy. That goes back to constancy, even though he had weaknesses, he could have been a holy person and kept his nagual except for the fact that he was inconstant and that trait is one thing that you must seek to foster in yourself. No matter how you *feel*, you do what you have to do. No matter how you *feel*, you love God, you say your prayers. No matter how you feel you don't think of going to pick up some whore in a bar, or some jerk. You don't do things like that if you are holy, even if you feel like doing it.

If a whole lot of succubus and incubus hit you all at once, you don't go and buy a bunch of Playboys. You try to pray and clear yourself before you think of having sex, you wouldn't think of having sex all possessed, because you know it will contaminate you. You clear yourself. But that is what constancy is about.

By his lack of constancy, then the Holy Beings saw that he was a likely recipient for the yang face of the sixth Anti-Christ arm. So that is what happened. I was totally unaware of it. By the time we moved to Wyoming I was so...I became very, very ill with it and was physically sick and I knew that he was becoming totally evil or had already become evil. I remember sitting at the table with Cel and it was one of the few times that I approached despair. I held my head at the table and I cried and I said “I don't know what to do here, because I cannot see how we can come out of this. I am dying, I know I am dying the spiritual poison is killing me. I can hardly walk across the room.” My lips were falling off with scabs, my hands were bleeding, my feet were bleeding, I couldn't even walk, blood was coming out of the bottoms of my feet and my hands. I had lesions appear on me that was almost like Ebola or some weird disease. Suddenly I just started squirting blood out of lesions that appeared out of nowhere. I was covered with bruises. I knew it wouldn't do any good to go to a doctor.

So the Holy Beings did a Divine Intervention and saved my life as they have several times. But, I knew even when he came back, that he was still evil and I have been fighting it ever since. Toward the end when I went to New Orleans to keep him from disaster as I thought, to try to beg him to be holy, it was so severe that he was willing to do anything, anything at all. He had reached the stage of murder. By the Monday before Thanksgiving, he had reached 100% Anti-Christ. And you can, and I will tell you how to measure this. You can't measure this on a normal satanic scale, you know I have said it is kind of invisible.

Like Fo would say to me “*Why is it I can't see what he is thinking, or anything? Why is it...*”, he said “*...most people I can see when they are evil but with him, I can't see it. I can't see anything.*” It was “*I don't hear any thoughts or anything.*” With most people when you look at them they kind of echo what they think, but most people couldn't see his, except me.

Here is how you can do it. You can look back in time and see if you can do this as well. I want you to go back to the gathering in July. And I want you to think you are me, have him stand in front of you and see how much of him is black while looking in his left eye. I'll be right back I'm clearing something. *(Break)*

So if you have a beast you might not be able to see it. Who can see? If he were standing in front of you and you look in his left eye, how much darkness would you see? How much of the eyeball was black, or the whole form?

Comments: I can see ...

G: I would say that he was at least 87% completely taken over by then. It had to be 95% though, in order for it to lock in his form, which is what the Holy Beings decided upon. At that point it was inevitable that it would lock in his form. By Monday before Thanksgiving it had locked in his form and that is the point when he became murderous, totally murderous.

Rationally he thought it was because *“He deserved money, he deserved to have anybody he wanted to sleep with, he deserved to have a career that was glamorous and he had the right to sleep his way to the top if he wanted to, he had the right to take all of our equipment and our business, he had a right...”* . It becomes totally illogical. And if you remember him as he was in the beginning, which is how most people remember a person as their first impression, you would think that is impossible. And yet you will receive verification of that, I am sure: objective verification.

At that point I had to get away, because I wouldn't have lived long. This was the point when there finally had to be a split between the holy forces of this group and the forces which were going to bring about its destruction. La was living in 301 at the time and remember the horrible fax I sent to show him that I knew? I sent a fax there and I said “I know she is in that house”, so I sent that shocking fax and he about fainted because he didn't want that fax sent to La who was sitting there in his house. La and Ji were there.

He was all set to go back. Ok, here is how the Holy Beings are describing the event. They say there was a point when the Anti-Christ being; it is like it required a certain amount of energy. You have to wonder *“Why did he stay there (in Wyoming) all these months when he was planning to leave?”* The reason is the Anti-Christ had to devour a certain amount of energy to reach a certain point so that it could reproduce its young. So it needed to feed off of me to reproduce its young. It couldn't do that without a feeding line into me. Then you might say *“Why did you give it the feeding line?”* Because I was supposed to. Otherwise there might have been someone else on the earth that would have given it a feeding line without realizing it. And of course, I didn't realize it either. But it would have to be drawn down to be destroyed, otherwise it would have been drawn down slowly through a lot of people.

There were two or three different ways that the Anti-Christ with the 6th arm, the generative force could manifest. It could manifest in a lot of people slowly so that it impregnated the whole society and ruined everybody or it could come down in full force in one being and have its pattern destroyed and then all the other patterns would be destroyed as well. So the Holy beings; and that is a simplification, but it was better to get it over with because if it could reproduce then all the other arms and legs of the Anti-Christ could reproduce as well. So we had to get rid of it quickly rather than let it slowly infect all of humanity. It was better to get rid of it over a couple of years than let it infect humanity over the next ten years when it would be beyond hope. So what happened was, when he lacked one percent of being able to reproduce the Anti-Christ vessel; La had already reached her ability to reproduce, but they had to be together to reproduce the actual...and they didn't have to have a baby, but they could produce what were like demons, but which were worse. When they got into someone, that person then would become an Anti-Christ consciousness that would be totally destructive. It would be beyond anything that we have seen.

La was the only one who was 100% but she had to have a man in order to fulfill the Anti-Christ design. When he lacked 1% of becoming completely able to progenerate and they actually could have done it from a distance as well but with more difficulty. Then, that is when the Holy Beings severed me from him. When he lacked 1%.

Then you could say *“What's the deal? That doesn't make sense, does it?”* The Holy Beings did some other maneuvers. They confused him so that he made them (the others in Oklahoma) mad at him. (The group) were all mad at him by his confusing them. By him being around me because he was desperate to complete; and he didn't realize why, but he was desperate to be around me so that he could get all the energy he needed to be done with it. He lost his sense of time. They were supposed to have a conference down there and he didn't show up because his pick-up didn't start or one reason or another. But you see...and then he was supposed to call them and he didn't. It was like he was confused. They became more and more angry at him thinking he had stolen the money they had given him to move on, thinking he was not keeping his word, and he wasn't, because he was ambivalent even then.

What happened was the Holy Beings made them so mad at him that in effect it was like a 'house divided'. And they all became corrupt. I knew La was with all the others. So they were all so corrupt and he was so corrupt. They were all doubting each other and were fighting each other. So when we got down to the last percent, we split. We took off. Obviously I didn't go to meet him or anything.

The evil ones, by causing them to hate each other, I can tell you right now they are all doubting each other and fighting each other and it wouldn't surprise me if everyone didn't turn on each other. They weren't the Anti-Christ vessels. They were downline. They *would* have been, though. They had what you would call clones in them that would have eventually been able to mature into full Anti-Christ individuals independent of RP and La. But they couldn't.

Part of what I am getting rid of right now are clones, clone seeds from contamination from association. They formed a type of a beast shadow or a beast spot in your energy fields and you guys have them too, just from association in this synergy group. That is one reason I am a little bit pale today. But there are many mysteries as to how God's plan manifested in our group. It seems like a cruel thing for someone would be so degenerate as La became, so that she didn't even know what she was doing or that he became so degenerate. And yet he became exactly what he would have been had he stayed in his artsy group. He became degenerate. He could have chosen to be holy and then the Holy Forces above

would have chosen another group if they could find one to draw in the Anti-Christ or they would have let it come in slowly to infect everybody.

But as it was, they pulled in the top dogs, you could say, rather than the underlings. The way most people get Anti-Christ contamination is by the underlings. It takes more power to call in the high beings and the high beings were what we wanted, or you could say the Holy beings wanted. The Holy Beings wanted to call in the high Anti-Christ beings so they could cut it off from the top; they wanted get the generals of the Anti-Christ army instead of the privates. Most people in the world today are only infected with privates.

You can only be infected to the level of the power that you are associated with. For that reason it was important to interface holy power with evil power so as to draw in the top of the evil. And that occurred. And at a certain point it locked into his form, but he could not reproduce without me giving him that last 1%. And La could not reproduce without him being 100%. For that reason and actually he only needed to be 95% and he was at 94% so as a result their plans were completely thwarted because the Anti-Christ beings were trapped in their bodies but they couldn't reproduce and that is exactly what the (Holy Beings) wanted; it was like neutering them.

If the Anti-Christ beings had stayed up in their place in the ethers and if they had never incarnated, they could have incarnated in somebody else. But as it is now, they can't incarnate in anybody else. They are trapped. They are kind of like Christine Jorgensen they are trapped in a man's body. They are the Anti-Christ high level bosses who are trapped in RP's body and La's body, but they can't reproduce, they are neutered and that was the outcome the Holy Beings desired all along.

The only danger about them is their total murderous quality. And the underlings which were Ji and the others took on the murderous qualities and Gar, but nothing to the level of La: lying, stealing, murdering, slandering, defiling. That is why I told Cel *"If you see La, call 911 because she is murderous."*

Isn't it ironic? You would wonder "Why would they want to kill me if they needed that last 1%?" That is because they were hoping to hold onto me until they forced me to give them the 1%. How would they do that? If they held me as captive, and sexually assaulted me, they would get the 1% and then they would kill me. That was the only way they could get it. The minute they got that 1% they would have done it because they didn't want their enemy around.

You know there are many mysteries that are unveiling to me and it seems like such a; like it is a story or something. But it is real. There were things that I could tell you that were so bizarre in manifestation that I am not supposed to tell you at this time but maybe at a later time. It is interesting how people's eyes change when they take on the dark forces, how their eyes change. Sometimes the whole eye looks black, like there is no white, no sclera.

Right now I am destroying a beast that is a downline version of that same energy that they wanted to get the 1% for. It is like a private. The general was trapped in RP's body and a general was trapped in La's body; who couldn't reproduce; the female and a male general. But I am now seeing, say, a sergeant level that is coming out of Si that I am dealing with right now. And I can feel my eyes; my eyes are beginning to feel like they are swelling or something very strange. There is something I have to do to get this one. Oh, yes, Si, this is one that you are going to have to decide to let go of.

Now I want you to look at Si, and she doesn't look the same. She doesn't look like Si to me. (Pause) This is not something I can remove. You gave general permission for me to remove your beast and spots. But this particular level, she invited. And she needs to release it with her free will. Some of you just got infected from being in the group. We have two left....one left. The Holy beings are trying to seal you up and disintegrate any residuals.

I can hear the things this being is saying, this being that behind them it is saying: *"You see me now."* It is like it knows it has been seen since normally they are pretty invisible. What happened was, the one that was in La that was supposed to die because it was starved of its generativity? It won't die because it has a...Si has a line to La. Look at Si and dowse on the True God Scale: *"Does this body dowse as La's body?"*

Si:: -Inaudible--?

G: You know. What do you get on the True God Scale? That her body dowses as La.

Comment: - Inaudible --.

G: You are focusing up there. It is almost as if your eyes won't focus. Think of Si's groin.

Comment: Inaudibleit has nothing to do with my eyes... Inaudible.

G: Oh, yes. That is because you have a line. Now, (to a student) **dowse** *"How great the diameter of their lines?"* If La's line to the Anti-Christ being was 100%, how grand is the diameter of Si's line and C's?

Students: I can see - Inaudible -; I can see 80% on Si; 40% on C.

G: Yes, I got 80% as well and 40% on C but what I think you are seeing here is that they are uniting. If you add 80 + 40 you get more than 100% here; as far as the ability to draw in those forces. It is not directly linked to the Anti-Christ being except that the Anti-Christ being is in La's body. So you have a link to La's body and they want to use you as

their back-up plan. That fallen being would like to try to crawl through that pipeline into Si. But it can't unless she opens the diameter to 95%. How would she open the diameter by 95%? By obeying the laws of the Anti-Christ which you can look up in the book. (See below).

By obeying the laws of the Anti-Christ, you increase the diameter of the Anti-Christ Tube. You need to pray for deliverance and pray that the part of you that is embracing La be annihilated otherwise it will annihilate the other part of you. And (student) I want you to monitor, as the diameter starts closing; would you monitor how the diameter looks?

You know the reason I think you shouldn't try to help her is because you have a 10% RP line that we need to get rid of. So why don't you start praying about that because if you try to help her, you might funnel in RP to energize it.

Even though it is a different gender of Anti-Christ, there is a tube into Fo. See if you can monitor the tube from La into Fo. There are certain other tubes. If I think of La's body I can see other tubes appear when we close down one. Like behind him I see other tubes. Like his parents have tubes. (Coughing) When I visualize La's body I see other tubes appearing as we speak.

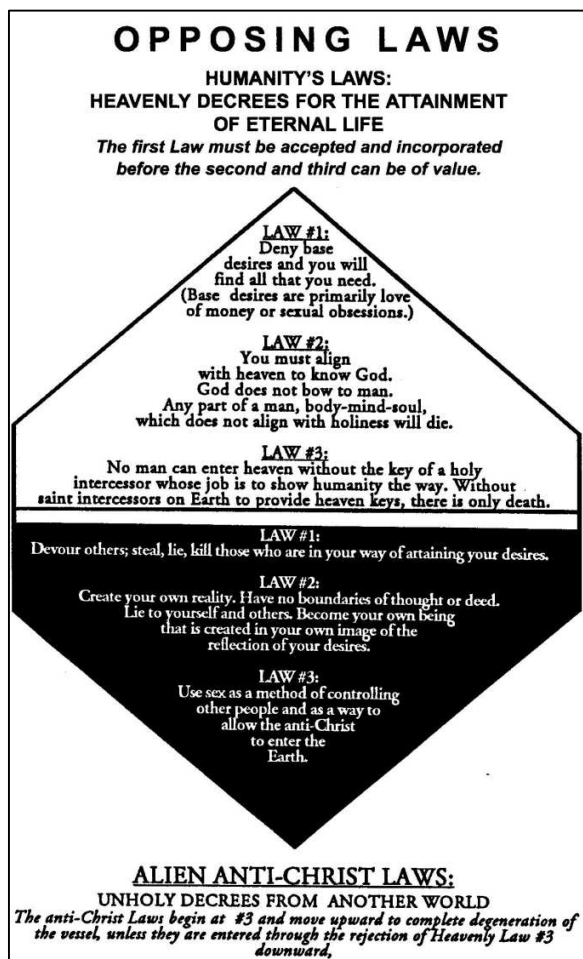
Question: - Inaudible --. **G:** What you are seeing is maybe a Jg overlay. At her feet I see a swirling energy. Shut down your little 10% tube so you can help me with Fo. (Pause) Now you are clear maybe you can clear Fo and I don't even know how we are doing it. Now there are Yang tubes here.

You can dowse how resistant you are to clearing a flaw

Either on the Right/Left 100% scale
Or the True God Scale up and down.

It is like you have to measure it on 100% and ask:

"How resistant am I to giving up this aspect of myself?" or
"How much am I accepting this aspect of myself as valid?"



God's Laws vs Anti-Christ Laws Chart

The key thing is thinking about the Anti-Christ laws; the diagram in the book and God's Laws. And in fact if there is A Prophet's Story around it would be good for you Si, to read God's Laws out loud vs. the Anti-Christ laws because we need to integrate it.

This sounds like "I know that, sure. I know that, sure." But in reality are we incorporating it? That is what matters: it is what you see and how you act upon what you know. So read both of them while we finish this up.

Si: "Deny base desires and you will find all that you need."

G: Let's talk about each one. "Deny base desires and you will find all that you need." A person is not supposed to live without desire. A person is not supposed to live without pleasure. But If you deny *base* desires, which are gluttony, sexual obsessions, greed and if you deny the base things like trashy pornographic kinky thoughts and you then desire to have a type of desiring existence that is congruent with God in that it is full of joy, it is full of other things, but it is not full of greed, lust and everything.

There is a big difference between lust and gluttony and on the other hand refined sensual desire and enjoying one's foods and pleasures.

One *should* have a *great* passion for existence and I think you see by how I talked with you last night that I have a great passion for existence as well. But it does not mean that you have a passion for all things base and vile. You have decided that there are limits on what a person *should* desire, *should* think. Those things which are good within Law, one should enjoy, one should be joyous and full of desire and passion for living and enjoy food, enjoy sex, enjoy relationships, enjoy beauty, enjoy art, enjoy music but you don't just

enjoy any little trashy thing that gives you a Demon Orgasm which unfortunately is what a lot of people do. Ok, what is the next one?

Si: *"You must align with Heaven to know God. God does not bow to man. Any part of a man, body, mind and soul which does not align with holiness will die."*

G: That's true! And you could say "How is that?" and I could tell you that when one is taken over by dark forces one is dead to God. And if one's generative functions or one's ability to love or one's ability to control one's actions--if you just give any part of yourself up, by being full of greed, gluttony, carnality, whatever, selfishness, whatever, hoarding, all of these things. Part of you dies. Not just in Christ, but you also lose your generative powers and all that, and you have to become a vampire so in effect you are a walking dead. And it is not just a concept.

People are...the great plagues are likely going to be composed of people who have given themselves up to base desires--plagues such as AIDS. And if a person dies to God then they should consider themselves dead in that part. They can't just in their head, think they are a good person while acting like the devil in another part of their anatomy. They have got to be good all the way through and responsible. If you think foul thoughts then your brain is foul and it dies to God and more than that you will lose it to a controlling spirit that is evil. So you die as *you* as well. And if they get tired of you they let you die and get Alzheimer's and you just lay in the nursing home. Unless you are of use to fallen beings or evil beings, they just let you die. They will give you Black Kundalini only as long as you do some good for them. When they are through with you they will just let you get some disease, like AIDS and fall down dead. They don't care.

Student: -- *Inaudible* -.

G: I would say in general all high level fallen beings are evil beings and the Anti-Christ are just one type. You could say they are like Asura types but there are many types that are like a Fallen Angel.

In the end it all comes down to energy. Whenever fallen beings got cut off from God, they lost their true joy, lost their passion, they lost their strength. The only strength they had was trying to get energy from other people. So what they had to do then, was try to get people to give them energy.

How do they get people to give them energy? They encourage people to do things that release energy such as sexual behaviors, which are apparent that cause an energy to go out at the wrong angle that feeds a hell. That is what they want. It feeds the demons in hells. They are addicted to the same things that fallen humans are addicted to. They want to devour people, they want to *own*, they want to experience thrills. How did the Watchers fall? Whatever made Nephilim? Nephilim were created when God's beings, the Watchers which were like Angels, entered the body of Animal Man to see what it was like to have animal sex, to eat like animals and live like animals. And when they did that, they got trapped.

Comment: -- *Inaudible* -?

G: Most of those have been wiped out but unfortunately the people who once were Nephilim are more readily given to the Anti-Christ forces such as Gar. Gar was neutralized as a Nephilim but she never had the traits of being human. To be human implies that you have some ability to love. She never gained the ability to love, no matter what I did to help her. In the end she was just as selfish as when I first met her. She got better temporarily by overlays of holiness but there was something in her that was cold blooded and if you look back you will see that is true. There was something about her that didn't seem quite human, the way she related. And that is because she wasn't human. She was an Animal Man type overlaid by a fallen watcher. And when that was removed she became better because she was given a gift consciousness.

She actually could have been transformed completely into a holy consciousness except she was in the habit of thinking as she was in the past. So she never gave up her "Food is spirit" ideology and her obsession with food as spirit manifested in different ways. She didn't have to manifest it in an obvious food obsession, but it did. In the end that just means "Body is Spirit". 'Food is spirit' means 'Body is spirit'; "Materialization is Spirit" and the logical conclusion behind that is "Your body is god" which is exactly what she believed.

She never gained an ability to love because she didn't want one. There are a lot of mysteries as to why she was involved in the group. I guess so that we would understand that and be able to get rid of those things, as Nephilim.

The holy Beings are working on Si. That is why I am spacing out a little bit. Si is being taken to a healing place. You could say it is kind of like being taken to a heaven. Whenever you feel the Holy Beings working on you, you can look at this Cone Diagram to see "Where is she being pulled to?" Up to the Mary, Jesus level of purification. That doesn't mean that her body has a full resonance but it means that the Holy Powers as high as our Lord Jesus are looking down upon us with mercy that we have survived the task that was given us.

And you wonder why so many people fell by the wayside? It is because our very group was a battle ground for the 6th Generative Battle. That battle is over now except for a few downline things. So we are going to see over the earth in the coming months a dramatic decrease of Succubus/Incubus of the Anti-Christ type. We are going to see a dramatic decrease in the types of beings that are defiling or murderous towards spiritual groups or religious groups. We are going to see less likelihood of another Waco situation.

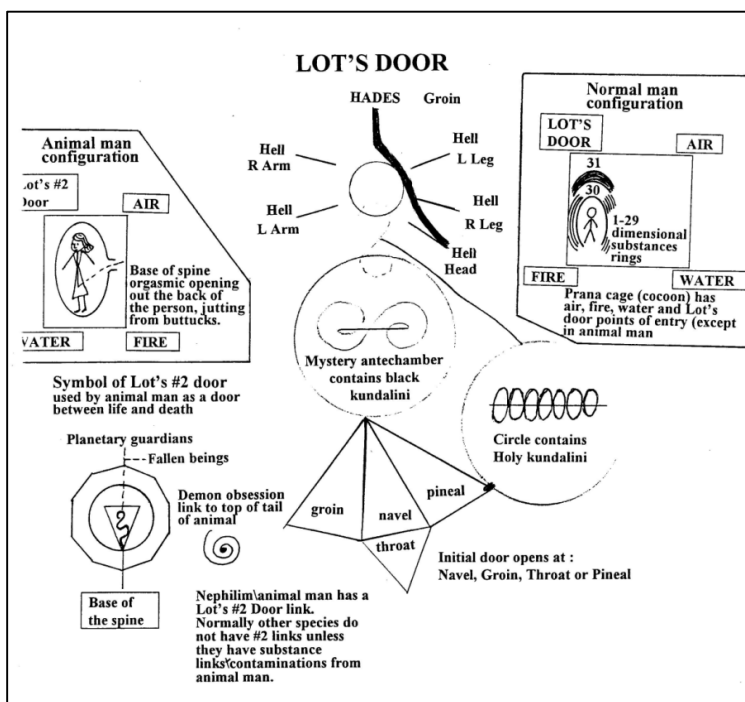
If it had continued as it was, you would have seen more and more and more persecution of anybody that believed in Jesus, except for the groups that didn't think you had to change your life. But you see, the groups like the one in Waco—no matter what they said about the guy, they had fundamentally a pretty clean group. Koresh really wasn't a polygamist. It was just that they used the slander and stuff as an excuse to go in there. (The group) wanted a spiritual community in which to live so as to not contaminate the children in the coming years.

And that (Waco situation) would have happened over and over again. But getting rid of this generative Anti-Christ, by locking it in their bodies but not letting them reproduce, it stopped the whole progeneration of the Anti-Christ forces which they used the Succubus and Incubus to do it. So now they don't have any purpose to it anymore. I'm not saying there is not going to be some Liliths and things that come from hells and Hades. But these were beings that came from the parallel worlds as vectors. The Succubus/Incubus we are talking about were **Vector Spirits from Parallel Worlds** that were used as scud boys for the major evil beings, the Asuras, to infect humanity through sexual means. And then the production of lower level succubus and incubus (S/I) came out of the demon orgasms. So there were several levels of S/I created downline from this Anti-Christ generative energy.

There will never be another generative Anti-Christ male and female because by its very definition it was these two beings that entered into those two people, and locked into their bodies but could not reproduce. Now I don't know how many months it is going to take to clean the downline Succubus/Incubus. For that reason we have to be careful. And I don't know if we are going to be asked to participate in the other battles or not. There is the right foot battle, the left foot battle, the right hand battle, the left hand battle and the head battle *and* the final one; the heart.

Remember in Revelations where it talked about the seven candelabras and the seven this and seven that. It is like the only way that the seven battles can be won is by people who are pure in those seven types of energy, of which we will unveil in your other visits. Whether we are involved in that or whether we are supposed to go to something else; like maybe we will actually publish books which I thought was our original agenda? (*Laughs*) At first I thought "Ok, we are supposed to be exorcists and publish books." No! That was not our agenda. Our whole agenda was to trap the Anti-Christ master beings into people and then make them unable to reproduce. But that has been accomplished so we will have to recover from this one and then we will ask what God wants us to do next.

One reason B was so sick yesterday was that he had to take on a yang pull of power to make it possible for us today to get rid of the final feeder lines. I couldn't do it by myself and for some reason; oh, I know why he was able to do it instead of you, A, or you, Fo. It is because B didn't have any male Anti-Christ lines. That is right. That is remarkable, really. You were the only male in our whole group of any male student that we had who did not develop a downline male Anti-Christ line. That is pretty remarkable. Unfortunately, there were no females that didn't develop an Anti-Christ line. Cel was minor because she had different weaknesses, but she had one. C was real minor as well. The one who had the least was, I guess the only one that didn't develop a primary line except for the purpose of exorcism was me. You want to know the difference?



Where is that **Lot's Door Illustration** and I will show you the difference between exorcism and sucking in evil. I don't have mine. Does anyone have the Lot's Door drawing, the big one, with the mirrored drawings? On the Lot's Door drawing I told you there was a *Left Hand Door* and a *Right Hand Door*. Now the **Left Hand Door** is the one that draws evil in and I need to illustrate on a chart.

This door sucks evil *into* the earth and the **Right Hand Door** shoves it *out*. One is an *IN*-door and one is an *OUT*-door. That is the difference. It is not that one is evil necessarily or that one is good. It is just that one goes in and one goes out.

The people who had Anti-Christ pipelines had lines sucking evil *in* through the Anti-Christ door and people who were exorcists had lines going *out* this Anti-Christ door.

So in other words Lot's Door had an IN and an OUT door and the one that sucked IN the earth is where people got **Black Kundalini** because they were

sucking poison out of there (*points to chart*); and you know on the other side of Lot's Door is where they got a door to the Anti-Christ beings. The Anti-Christ beings had to come into people who had Demon Orgasms and anybody who did not have some kind of Demon Orgasm, mental or physical would not be a candidate at all. In order for a person to have any Anti-Christ pipeline, on this Lot's Door, they would have had to have some type of Demon Orgasm and the pipeline got bigger the more they had.

Now, in order for me to destroy the fallen being, I had to have a Lot's Door line going OUT so I could pump them out. So what drove them crazy in the group was that people would suck them in and I would shove them out. This nearly drove RP insane because as soon as he would draw it in, I would shove it back out. And so he got madder and madder and madder, he tried to increase his intensity to see if I could pump them out as fast as he could pump them in.

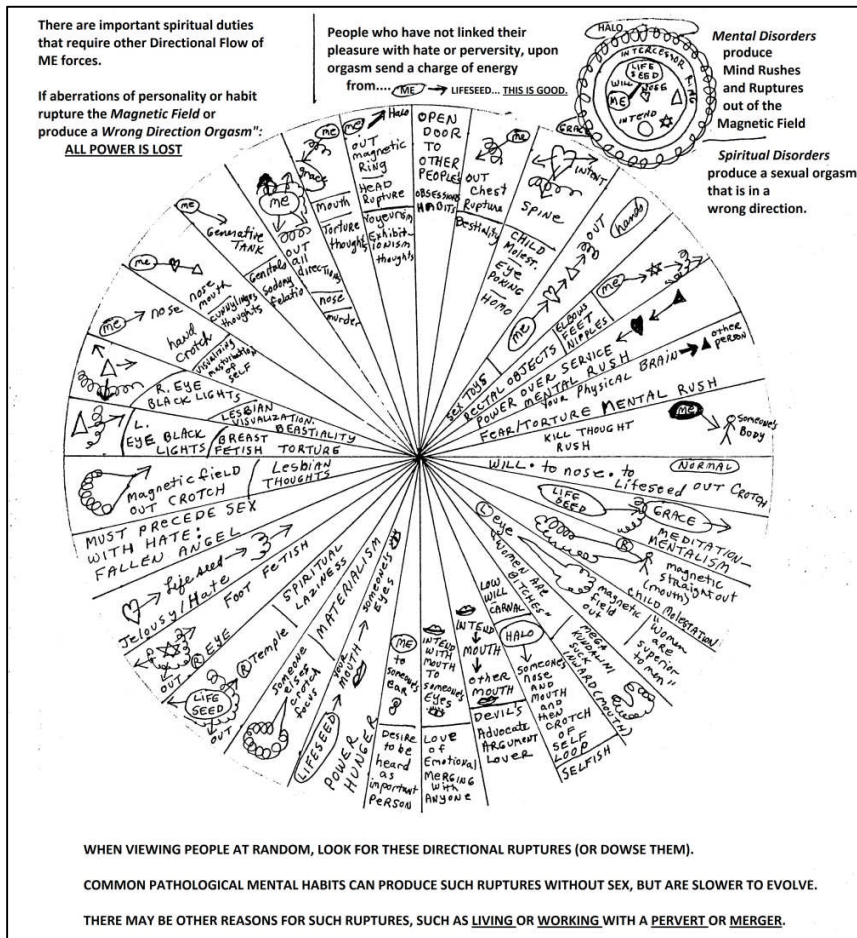
And so it seemed like, if I wanted to lure the Anti-Christ, why would I pump them out? Well, I didn't know I was supposed to do that in the first place, but it increased the ante. It was like the fallen being had to work harder. It *had* to come down because it finally became plain to them that they had to find a way to stop me from being an exorcist. They couldn't talk me into having Demon Orgasms so they couldn't trap me with this. The only thing they could do was to find a way to rupture me between the two: the *in* and *out* door rupture. And they thought "How can we do this? We will do this by having people, particularly RP, having some form of deviant sex while visualizing G's death." La did that. RP did that. La doing it alone didn't cause me to rupture, well occasionally I ruptured, but you could say I didn't rupture on any part of my body except the thing with my foot was very much an La rupture where I couldn't restore my health very easily because there was so much visualization of "*Why isn't that bitch gone?*" while having orgasms.

It sounds crazy! Why would they want to do that? Because it causes a link that wears a person down, it is a type of curse which is very strong. Physical exhaustion can make one prone to receive auric trauma from such curses and I was certainly physically exhausted.

END OF SIDE B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

G: It was because “Sex Pistol”; the lead of the Sex Pistol band, Sid Vicious was a murderer and totally bent on destruction at a very satanic stage. So it is interesting that La was the concubine of the destructive energy. As it became more destructive he had to think of more and more bizarre things and more obsessions to try to tear shreds, and it got so I was getting so sick from it because anytime a shred was torn, when it was torn, I would get sicker, sicker and sicker. So finally at a certain point, the Holy Beings sealed it before it got to be 100% of toxicity. They would seal it periodically because I couldn’t tolerate it.



This is like what I talked about in Mexico about the **←Auric Ruptures Chart**. Each one of them could be considered a Lot's Door. A had one; C had 2; B didn't have

To student: why don't you see if you can dowse it? Is there an aura meter here? I am standing in the middle of a Lot's Door, that is why I am feeling attacked, like I have things in my back because his Lot's Door is as big as this room and you are in it too. This fallen being has the Lot's Door frequency and pattern in it. His body has become a doorway to the Anti-Christ. So what do we do about this? I better see if I can bypass this room to ask the Holy Beings.

Now I want you to dowse this on the True God Scale if you can do it without feeling the contamination. How true is this statement? *"This body is RP."* How true is that statement? See, it is kind of trying to go to its back up system. What do you get?

Comments: I get 90%.....I get 93%.....

G: Ok, we better see if we can get rid of that. I don't think you want to be him.

Si: And he looks like him!

G: When I ask *"Where is it primarily linked?"* I get that it is at the navel. If you look at the parts of the body underneath Lot's Door you should always **ask** *"Where is that coming in from?"* The navel seems to be the key point of entry. OK, Fo; I want you to pray and all of us in the room to pray that the Holy Forces, who I think will have to come down all the way from our Blessed Mary and Jesus, to pray for forgiveness and pray for deliverance and vow to live according to God's Laws. And while he is doing this, Si, will you please read the next one of God's Laws. Where did we leave off? (See God's Laws Chart in Lecture #5)

Si: *"No man can enter heaven without the key of a holy intercessor whose job is to show humanity the way. Without saint intercessors on Earth to provide Heaven Keys, there is only death."*

G: In this case you are going to have to ask me to intercede for you. That was the thing that drove RP crazy the most, the last morning he was at the house, I told him, I said that he would die spiritually, if he did not ask me to intercede for him and humbly desire to change because he had lost his intercessor status and he had to ask me to intercede for him and he refused to do so.

Fo: - Inaudible --

G: Ok. B, will you function as a yang intercessor with me at this time and combine with me and superimpose, to intercede and **Pray** *"That the Holy Beings have mercy upon this group and also upon Fo. That all Anti-Christ forces be destroyed that are trying to invade and take over the body of Fo."* And I would like everyone to pray in this regard.

Ask when the energy leaves, on the True God Scale *"How satanic is the energy in this room?"*

You are going to know when it is gone completely when you focus on his navel and it is no longer satanic.

It is talking, it is saying things like *"You will be dead by morning. You have taken me away from what I love. You have taken my lovers from me. You have defiled me by knowing what I was doing and by looking at me, knowing what I was doing. You have caused me to not have money."* These are just the babblings of the being that was in RP. *"You told me you loved me but you would not let me be a free man to do as I wanted. You expected me to live by your standards."*

Of course they were God's standards, but that didn't matter.

"You are evil, G, because you have the power to destroy me. Therefore I must destroy you. I will destroy you, G, or you will destroy me. Therefore I must destroy you." This is not RP saying it; this is the being that controlled him, the one that walked in his form.

The interesting thing is that it would not be able to completely enter Fo because it is locked in RP's physical body, but it would haunt him. And if he got a pipeline of vampired energy from me, it is possible it would transfer, but unlikely. The key thing is, it would torment him till it finally wasted away. So we don't want that. The Holy Beings said it would not be able to enter you completely, it would just hover and torment with all the stored energy. It feels like it might be going or gone. Why don't you guys see how satanic or holy the energy is in the room? There is some downline stuff holding down the holy reading. When we get that then we know [--].

Interesting the concept of calling these Lot's Doors in that if you think about Lot and Lot's wife looked back and became a pillar of salt because she was crystallized in her evil like a salt crystal and she had lost all her life. That is the way it is for people who have taken on the Anti-Christ energy. They crystalize in evil until they are nothing but an evil crystal resonance like a crystal radio that only has one station and they lose their true minds and they lose their true selves.

I guess I would have to say that today was actually the final day of this 6th Arm Anti-Christ battle. It has taken this many days to finish it. Although I knew it was more or less finished, but today is the closing of it. By stopping RP before he got one more percent of power so that they both had locked the fallen beings in the two key bodies but could *not* reproduce. The whole thing was doomed to fall. The whole generative Anti-Christ arm was doomed to fall.

The downline ones, like the Succubus/Incubus (S/I) probably had 5 different levels of S/I and the

- 1) Lowest level were ones that were created with Thoughts and Prana and that sort of thing and;
- 2) There was a level that was created with Normal Generative Function; like combining sex with an Anti-Christ thought and then;
- 3) There was a level that was using people with Soul Matter, or connections to people with soul matter which would have combined with the Anti-Christ forces to produce a type of S/I out of soul matter, virtue substance and that sort of thing.
- 4) Then there was a fourth level that had to do with Intercessor Substance, like the intercessor substance that you guys had in this group, and;
- 5) Then there was a fifth level Anti-Christ S/I that had to be produced through RP as he was when he was a Nagual, or by tapping me. Those were by far the worst because those were the ones that the Anti-Christ could step down into. Those have been the ones that have been the hardest to get rid of, the toughest. They could go and settle in anybody that was open to them. They couldn't settle in people who wouldn't feed them. But they did settle in several people. There were probably a dozen or more of those.

There is one left in a person that I don't know but I can see a connection to one. I know the connection; it is in Cel's right eye. I am going to ask that the Holy Beings destroy the evil creation that entered like a thread out from her right eye. It is saying something. I hear your relatives say *"I had hoped that she would tell the exact time that she would come at Christmas because maybe I could have arranged a psychological rescue team to be there. But if I don't know exactly when, it is going to be harder to arrange it."* This being is with her family.

It is interesting, how they try to land in the people that can cause the most damage but it is not going to work. This being, if it had been fed just a little longer, the power, this one and all the other twelve would have been full-fledged Anti-Christ beings. But they weren't. This would have eventually died but we don't want it to stay in her family. We want to go ahead and get rid of it.

Now what else I have to do when I get past Lot's Door has to do with talking to Holy Forces up there and ask them to take it a step further. It is Lot's Door but at these real high level creations we need one more step. So I have to implore for intercession above Lot's Door.

Which might have to be put on our To Do list: Implore for Intercession above Lot's Door.

There is a really, really high level Lot's door correlation and there is a Lot's Door 6th level correlation that has to do with the right side of Lot's door. For some reason this one is slower to get rid of. I think it has something to do with a last ditch effort by the fallen beings to get your family to put you away or something.

Cel: She wanted to put a reservation in a hotel. But I told her I didn't know my schedule.

G: I bet there is a team or an institution there, a deprogramming team or a mental health facility. She is probably going to try to talk some psychiatrist into meeting you or something. This is what this one is saying: *"You have taken me away from those that I love. You have taken me away from those that I love."* There is another feeder line. When something doesn't clear, always suspect there is a **Feeder Line**. There is a feeder line coming down to Ji. We have to pray for intercession to destroy all feeder lines to this fallen creation that comes from Ji.

It seems to be the evil ones know they are destroyed and their evil plans (are destroyed) in the skies and on the earth. Another feeder line, it is going to someone I don't know. It is like a web. It went from her mother to Ji to someone I don't know.

Question: Could it be... *Inaudible*.

G: Yes. Fo's father. Would you mind making me a hot tea? Like the one you made yesterday? Cayenne is good for spiritual shock or just hot water is ok and ginger. How are you today, B? (*"Much better"*) I thought it would take longer and you seem about 50% healed which surprises me, that was fast. You must have an ability to recover after spiritual trauma that is really good because you had a lot of spiritual trauma.

A: Muffin's ears look like antennae that are going high up.

G: Now whistle and let's see how high she can perk her ears. Oh, only about 2/3rd the way up. (*Laughs*) She is such a funny thing. Sure you wouldn't like a Yorkie too? They can always travel under the seat.

A: - *Inaudible* - (*Laughter*)

G: Our little communal dog. The only one that would be hard to jam under the seat is Lucy. You have to check her. She knew I was talking about her when I said Lucy. Oh I see, now there are strings going through the animals. That is why Lucy walked over here. There is a string of the female Anti-Christ, energy prana string in her that I hadn't seen before. She came over here I guess to get it removed. (*Laughs*) Oh, hide your face, hide it.

(Break in the tape)

G: Check the energy in here as far as the satanic.

Si:-- Inaudible --?

G: A tiny bit. Would you guys check everyone else and yourselves:

Ask: "How satanic or holy are each of our hearts?" because that will tell a lot. A child has something on his heart.

Check his heart. I see a line from a child to Fo and I'm seeing a false god on Fo's heart. I want you to

Pray "That your heart be aligned with the God of our Lord Jesus and the Virgin Mary and the Holy Powers above them."

Good. Si has some heart contamination. Isn't that cute the way Muffin rolls over with that teddy bear tummy? You are completely clear. I am still working some on Si, on Fo, there is still one left on Cel, B and A are clear. One way I am seeing them is by the condition of the heart but there is another way to look, too.

If you **check** Your tongue on the True God Scale you can see if you have any **shadows** left.

It is good to check key body parts on the True God scale.

I gave you a technique that you guys could use to try to **Change the Past**, although I didn't really go through it as much as I wanted to, because of time limitations for removing the shadows. But the way that I removed the shadows was not that way. I removed them a faster way that you cannot do, but you *can* do it the way that I told you:

Shadow Removal: By focusing on the different parameters, the Color, Diameter, etc. and by going to a Time, a Situation, place on the Earth, etc. and then seeing if it is Air...Fire...Water and then clearing it. You might practice it not on yourselves, but on...(pause) excuse me I was spacing out going into a spot, going through Lot's Door.

You can practice it on someone that you know who has never had anything to do with this work.

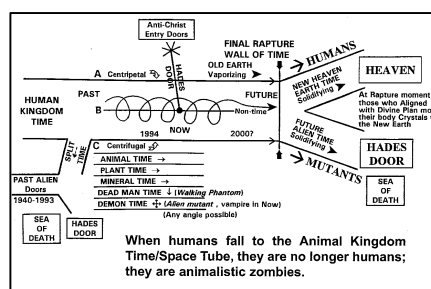
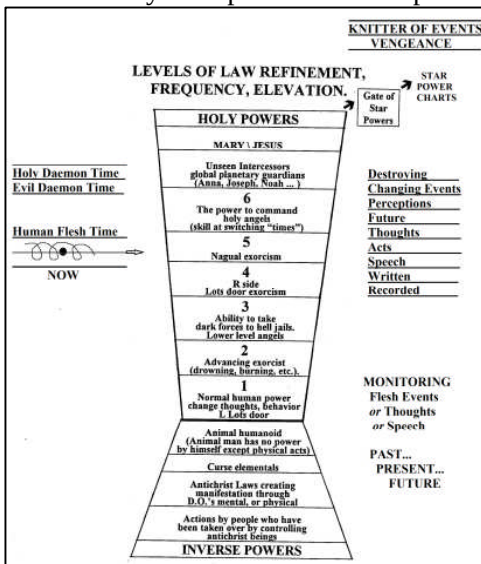
The reason is (a former student or family) might still have downline Anti-Christ stuff and I don't want you to re-infect. But people...say you know someone very peripherally and then you are not likely (to re-infect). That is why I don't suggest family members. I want you to practice first on people that you know very peripherally that you would not likely put any energy into. It would be someone you are very, very, impersonal about. Because if you start practicing on someone you are personal about, you are going to likely get unbalanced and infect yourself. You might think you would want to work on people you love first, but you want to work on people that you don't care much about. You only do one and then go to another person.

The reason is, you want to be able to practice it before you risk contaminating yourself with what might be downline residuals from this group. I will help you guys gets your families clear anyway. I have to first make sure the downline stuff is out of you guys. I would suggest you wait 2-3 days before you practice it on anyone.

Question: - Inaudible --?

G: You are going back on the Akasha Rings to remove Shadows on someone that could be producing a mental or physical illness by going through the different parameters of color, of diameter of vision...that list. I want you to practice on one person a day, but I don't want you to start for two days because you are going to have

downline healing and I want you not do any family members until we meet again for the possibility of re-infecting with any of the Anti-Christ residuals. I will try to work on them, and I don't want you to get re-infected. So just pray for family members and the next time we meet, you should be able to, if you practice on people that you don't know one every day or so, to remove one shadow. This is something that (a doctor) could remove from a patient with one illness.



One could ask:

➤ "Where on the **Time and Space** did this patient develop this illness?"

➤ "What were the **Causes** put forth?"

➤ Go through the steps of defining it through the **Parameters**

➤ Then see if you can **Remove** it by burning, freezing, whatever.

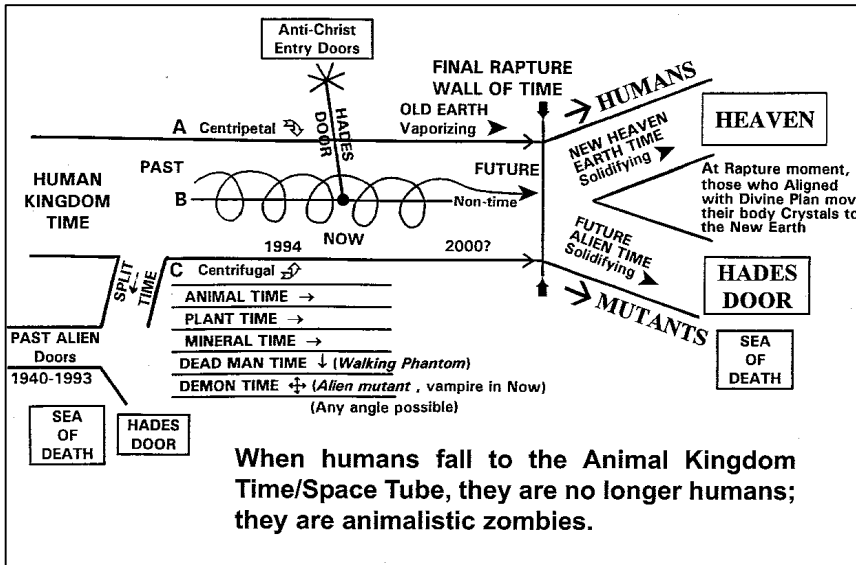
➤ Or Go through the normal To Do's or see if he has to ask for **Intercession**.

And one factor is:

You have to see what **Level of Power** are you going to need?

↑ Check on the **Cone Diagram** to clear the shadows/

Check LOCATION on the

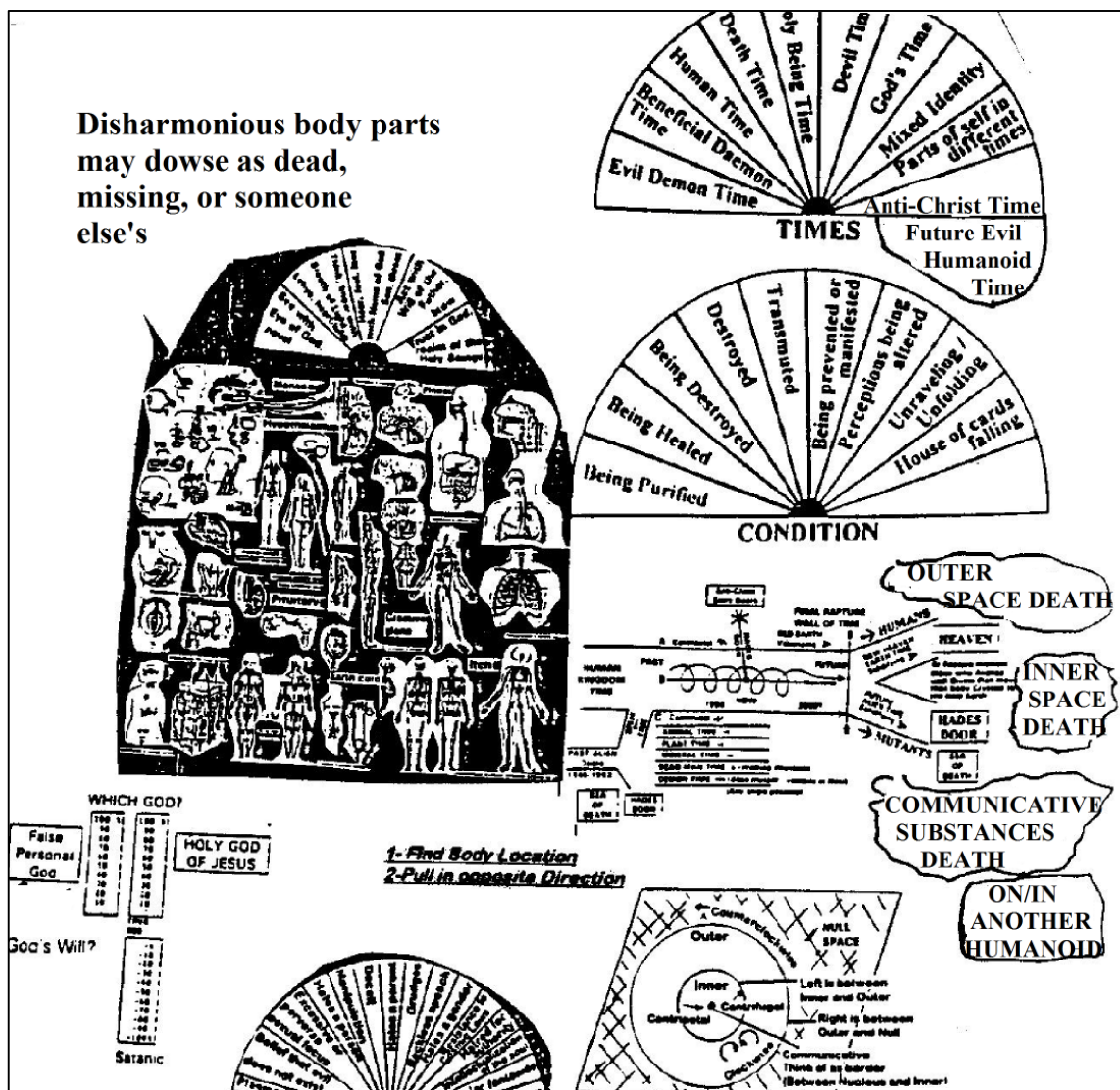


TIME/SPACE SPIRAL

For the Resonation of Body Parts relating to: Outer Space... Inner Space... Dimensional... Communicative Substance... Normal or Abnormal attached to the first 30 Dimensions.

It may be a Percentage in two locations or more.

Most of them you are going to need third level and below. That is why I am saying you can do it, but the reason I am saying to not do anybody who has interfaced this group is that they will have them all, up to the 6th level because they have had more energy. Your family members will too, they likely might have contamination on that level.



The first person I want to help is a young mother with a child because I don't want her to deliver with any contamination, although it could be cleared then too. I can probably work on her by tomorrow after I finish this round of illness producing stuff. So, don't work on family members. Don't start on it for three days, and then work on one person a day on someone you know very peripherally; a business associate or someone and pray for guidance on who it should be. It would be best to work on someone who is pretty decent so that you can help them. Instead of choosing someone foul, choose someone who is actually pretty nice, who could use a little help.

Question: The steps are written?

G: You know, as far as the charts, since we will not have all the charts ready, what we will do is send them priority mail. We will work today and this evening on the formal charts and priority mail them tomorrow so that you have them by Tuesday. But you should have the rough drafts anyway.

Comment: It might be harder to do...*Inaudible*..

G: What we will do is make charts that you can put into a folder that will have To Do's and everything on them. We will make a working sheet that will be appropriate and up to date. I will revise the To Do chart this evening and add it to the other stuff.

Question: It will include the Fourth, Fifth and Sixth levels?

G: Yes and **Check "Power Cone Level"** and you also have to realize you have to check the level of the dark forces. You have to check the level of power there as well; the **Inverse Power**.

You want to know whether; and you should keep yourself monitored for how high your power level has been attained! I want to make sure that you guys eventually get all the way to the 6th level intercessor level. Yesterday B was working higher than he should have because he was needed so greatly and that is was God's will that he work, but that is why he was so sick. I can work really high now, but I still get somewhat sick. It is very hard to bridge heaven and earth. It takes practice to go to higher heavens and still touch earth or to deeper hells and still touch earth. It takes an ability to operate on more than one plane.



Do you remember the high Virtue #24, "The ability to accomplish spiritual service on the four tracks of North, South, East, West concurrently without confusion?" That is an attribute of (this work) in being able to survive spiritually and physically while working on heaven and earth. And God will not ask you to do something that you cannot do. Keep that in mind.

It is good that B was not having to be at the office when he did this. There could come an emergency when B would suddenly get ill at the office because of that, but it is most likely the Holy Beings will try to work with his work schedule because they are very practical you know. They will try to work within his schedule. But sometimes he may feel frustrated in that he was planning to do something and then all of a sudden he feels the Holy Beings coming down and say: "OK, time to go to work."

Or maybe in the middle of the night, A, you might wake up and realize you are being called to service and you may lose a night's sleep. I didn't sleep last night

and I am sure there are many nights that you guys will...you get kind of used to it though, being of service and it gives you great joy even though you may feel weary at times.

It is as Jesus said "Peace, I give you peace, not as the world giveth, giveth I you peace"; "Let not your hearts be troubled, neither let them be afraid"; "Fear not the world because I have overcome the world." Remember what Jesus said. If we go back to what Jesus taught us, we will see the roots of everything that you are being taught through me. It is just that this is an expansion of the inner teachings and what is in the Bible was not the inner teachings. That was never publicly recorded. Just as what St. John said: "Many other things were said and they would fill many books." But he didn't write them.

It is our job to write a lot of them. However I bet you of all the things that I have seen, experienced and witnessed, if I can write a tenth of it, if it is God's will, that will be surprising, but even that would fill volumes should I be able to survive physically.

What I look forward to with great fondness, and I know the Lord has this lined up somehow, is to be able to work somewhere without fear of death for myself, or a child, of the others, or Cel, without fear of imprisonment without fear of being institutionalized without fear of starvation or inability to pay for getting; you know we have been thwarted in a way, in that they have taken all of our advertising and they have used it to make money off of us and we may never get any of

that back. But I know that there will be a way that we will be able to get these books out again and we have to, in many ways, repeat our efforts in advertising and everything. I know that the Lord will provide that way, so that we can go forth and produce more works.

It is just that in the past year the primary task of mine has been not to write, but to fight. But the Lord works in seasons just as everything else is in season. There is a season to fight, there is a season to rest, there is a season to write, write works. And in your lives there will be seasons too, and you have got to be sure to listen to those seasons. It may be that you have to shift something about your own life to suit God's plan and be willing to do that. I remember a student saying to me once that her choice of clients has been influenced by her spiritual understanding and that sort of thing.

What you do in your life must reflect congruency with divine plan or it is satanic. It doesn't mean one is not to hold normal jobs. I loved holding a normal job, personally. What it means is that you just have to be willing to dance with whatever God gives you and be willing to serve God in the way that God wants you to serve.

The Holy Beings are telling me that the time of great struggle and fighting is over for now for me and for this group. But there will be a time of semi-peace on the horizon where there will be beneficial events that produce somewhat of a safety factor in the physical realm for us and the spiritual realm. There will be a time of a kind of rest and recovery and during that time I will be writing and during that time you all will be evolving. So for you it may not be perceived as rest. It may be perceived as turmoil. It may be perceived as suddenly you will look at something and you will realize something for the first time and you wonder why you never realized it before.

You will see people as you evolve, look at you differently. You may see some hate on their faces that you never recognized before of people that you don't think of as bad; people that you might have known for 20 years. You may meet them for lunch and they look at you and you see something in their face that has a hate to it and it will stun you. And if that happens to you and I know that it will, you must realize that it is not really them. It is what is part of their consciousness peeking out. It sees that you are becoming exorcists and it will respond to the exorcist. And there is really no way to completely hide that you are an exorcist; nor should you.

It is not that you go around handing out cards like "Eum" at the dowsing conference saying "*Exorcist: Eum*"---a business card. It is that there is something about you that is different than normal people. People will either seek you out or they will avoid you. And every step of the way, whether they seek you out or avoid you, you should pray whether you are to help them, or leave them alone. **Pray for guidance** and the only way to truly do that is to be unattached as to whether you leave them alone, avoid them or help them.

I know there are people that can benefit from direct one-on-one teaching or guidance even on a minimal level. Sometimes you have to be very careful. Books like Virtues, Laws and Powers are fairly innocuous to hand to someone. However, it is your destiny that you learn much more than you know now.

And I have said that what you know, you have a responsibility to act. I would say that the keynote of this whole conference is: what you see, you have a responsibility to act upon. If you choose not to see, then you have chosen lies. If you choose not to act on what you see, or to act wrongly, then you are satanic.

So, your vision normally increases. As your vision normally increases in association with these teachings, you will increase in your potential for power to act upon the spiritual forces within yourself and without, and with the earth in general. You cannot see greatly without acting greatly unless you are satanic. And you cannot pray to *not* see, because that is satanic. That is praying to be blind, which is a retro trait, it is going towards a spiritual death.

You have crossed the line. You are no longer on a line just moving with the masses toward death. You are on a line *up* toward heaven. Should you choose to join the masses toward death just on a line that goes to the age of 105, then you choose death. But the irony is once you have gone the *up* path, you can't take the Right Hand path of just being a normal animal man. No, you fall *down*. Once you have crossed the line you are either going up or down. You are never just on the flat line again and that is the thing you have to remember. What causes you to fall below the line to the *down* line is a refusal to see or a refusal to act upon that which you know is true; appropriately.

God never gives you something to see that you cannot bear. It may seem sometimes that you cannot bear your knowledge. But God does not put a burden too great upon our shoulders. It is just that people don't *want* to bear burdens so they whine about it and fight and say "God has given me more than I can stand. I hate God" But In fact, God never lets you see anything that you can't bear. The ability to bear great vision without despairing means that you can have great power to change what you see.

But you can only change it if you dare to see it without despairing. It is not that you should desire to see everything. You should desire to see everything that God wants to show you to be unveiled. I wasn't shown a lot of things over the last year about the true reason for this group; the primary reason. Not because I couldn't bear it but because it would interfere with my function in the army of God.

I have to say that there is a lot of grief in me as there is in you for what has occurred in the last year to see people become so degenerate. And I suppose my only comfort is in knowing that they would have been degenerate had they never met us.

In order to bear great vision, you have to somehow survive physically and mentally. How do you survive physically and mentally? Well obviously you don't run in front of trains and you don't overdose on aspirin and bourbon. There are other things. It has to do with trying to bear up a bit. There is an aspect of the physical body that is also a component of your mental state that if you become depleted from lack of sleep, from spiritual work, etc. you must address the fact that your physical mind and emotional body are becoming weak because your physical body might be overwhelmed. And because of that you must find a way to adapt, in whatever way, and it would be different for each person.

Like for Fo and Si to go to a movie is greatly soothing. This is where little Chihuahuas and cute little Muffins come in. It is something that soothes you and gives you joy, a little bit of human comfort, company or maybe solitude. Just be careful that the human comfort that you crave is not one that would lead you away from your soul. Never be with people in an intimate basis that want you to regress to where they once saw you. Be with people that want you to become a fully dynamic living individual for the rest of the world. Don't be with people that expect you to decline, to be inert or to be the way they wanted you to be ten years ago. Be with people that want you to evolve toward power and glory and individual..... **END OF SIDE A**

AUDIO TAPE #6 Transcribed: DECEMBER, 1995 Side B

GREELEY COLORADO CONFERENCE

Be with people that have your spiritual interests in mind and I mean according to the true laws of God rather than your physical interests in mind. That doesn't mean you shouldn't enjoy people's company, going out to dinner and stuff. Actually I would look forward to a time where we could lighten up a little bit. It has been a hard year for all of us and I would look forward to having fun.

Actually, I had fun in Mexico even though it was in the heart of the battle. I think a little travel, a little fun, being with people who you can learn something from, being with people who explore in themselves the reasons for living that are aligned with God's Law, is soothing. The reason we have to be so intense during these gatherings is because I can't waste time in your education. I have to pack as much as I can in and every time we are together it is like I could write five books expounding upon what I teach you in brief. But first things first.

I don't think that God is going to ask any of you to be on the front line of battle or even ask the rest of us to be on the front lines of battle either for a while. And I don't think it will be you guys' function to be on the front lines of battle. I suspect that in the coming year I will be anonymous and I can probably go into stores and even go to church and people wouldn't look at me much. I could interact with people on a fairly normal basis. That in the coming months, a child will be able to go to a normal school and Fo could even take a normal job without fear of anything. I see these things will unfold somehow. I can see how maybe it would even be conceivable at some point that Cel, and I, Fo, child and Si could live fairly normal lives just as you guys most of the time lead fairly normal lives, all the while never giving up our mission and interacting as we are supposed to. The last two years we had to lead abnormal lives because we had an abnormal mission. Abnormal but a very holy one and there were layers upon layers of it. We are at the close of that mission and are at the beginning of another.

Your truest challenge as you leave here today is to desire, will and intend to align with what you know.

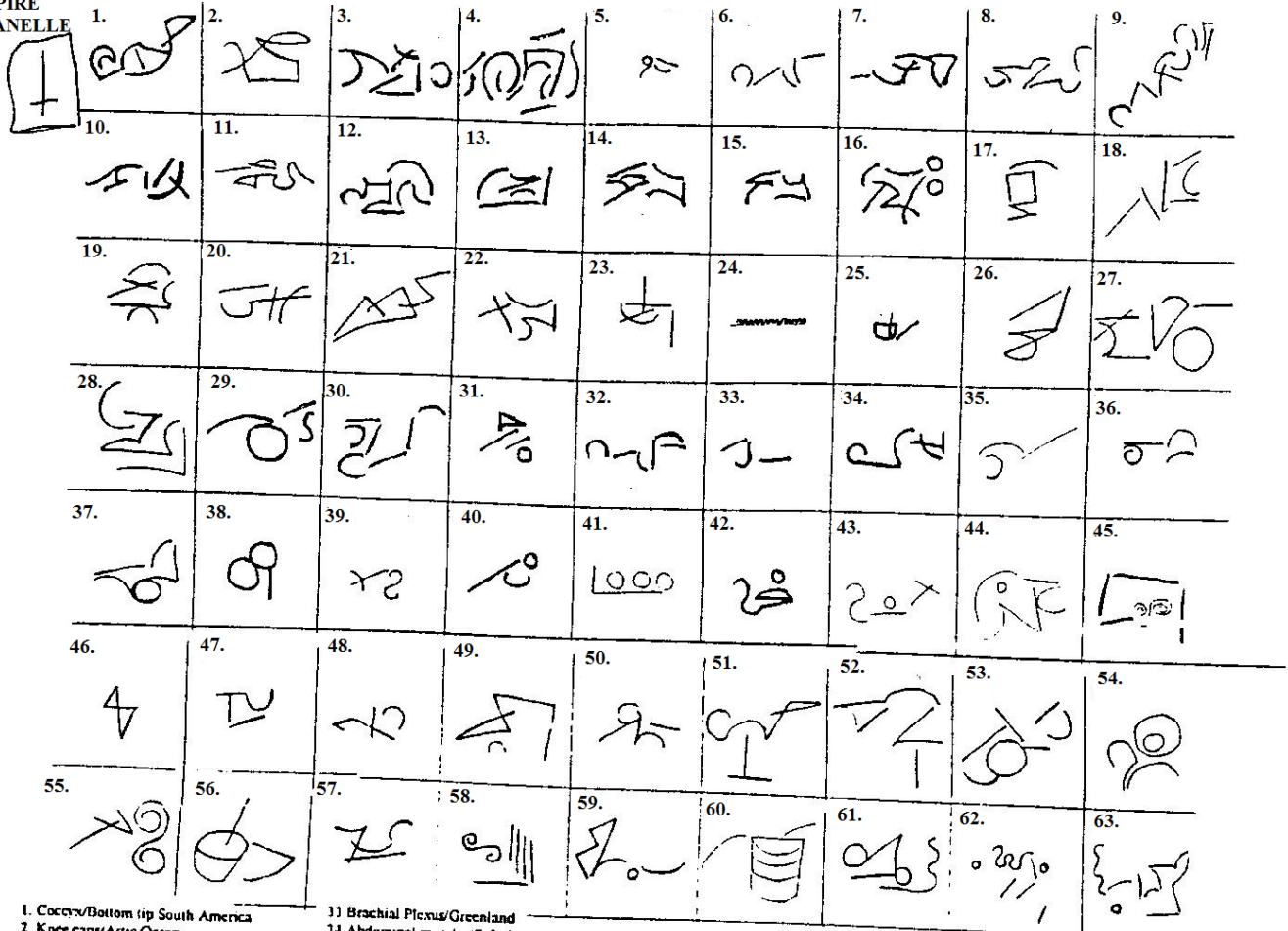
And the most accurate way for you to dowse that, unless you become totally possessed, would be to:

Check your body parts specifically your nose, eyes, mouth, ears, throat, heart, groin, feet, legs, arms

On the True God Scale the **God of Our Lord Jesus Scale**.

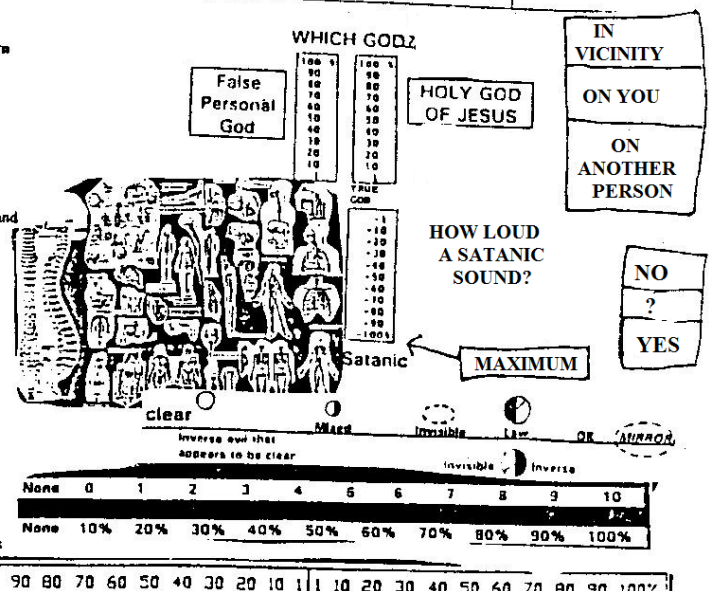
And then if you are not aligned on one of those parts, you must **pray** to know why you have chosen to resonate with the grid. Go back to your **GRID CHART** (next page) that I gave you, the grid noises, and see if you are resonating with any of them.

GRID SOUNDS AND SHAPES

VAMPIRE
ORGANELLE

1. Coccyx/Bottom tip South America
2. Knee caps/Arctic Ocean
3. Eye rods/ South Africa
4. Snout canal/China
5. Hair/Sea of Okhotsk
6. Skull/Pacific Ocean
7. Heart valves/Australia
8. Bladder/Atlantic Ocean
9. Pulmonary Artery/Pacific date line
10. Sperm/eggs/Indian Ocean
11. Toes/Great Lakes,Michigan
12. Ears/Sudan
13. Brain dendrites/Micronesia
14. Lips/Below Australia near Antarctica
15. Skin/Saudi Arabia
16. Thor. Vertebral discs/Brazil
17. Hip joints/Madagascar
18. Intestinal flora/Hudson bay
19. Pelvic blood flow/Europe
20. Lungs/near Vietnam
21. Etheric scalp/Arctic Ocean
22. Frontal Brain/Botswana
23. Chin/Korea
24. Thyroid/north Soviet
25. Stomach/Florida
26. Navel/Above eastern Antarctica
27. Breasts/Mid Soviet
28. Hip/Russia
29. Thighs,etheric/Antarctica
30. Urethra/Ivory coast
31. Saliva/Borneo
32. Neck Lymph nodes/Pacific ocean

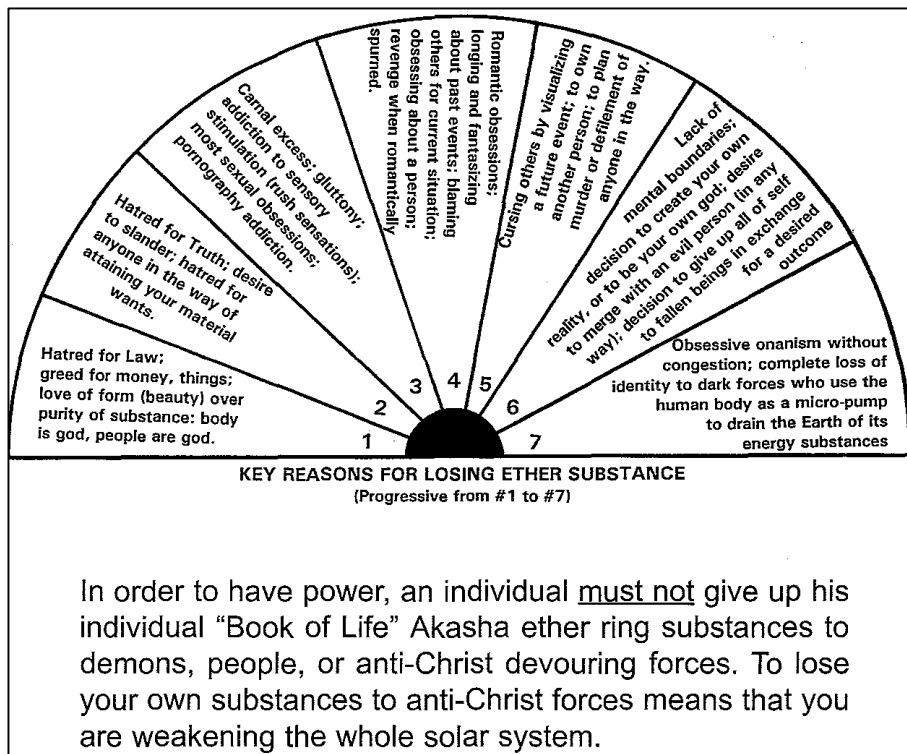
33. Brachial Plexus/Greenland
34. Abdominal muscles/S. Indian ocean
35. Shoulder blades/Polynesia
36. Arterial arm blood/Tropic of Capricorn
37. Chest wall/Atlantic below equator
38. Sexual Organs/New Guinea
39. Above head/Southern Atlantic
40. Ears/Australian coast
41. Lower leg/below Australia
42. Wrist/Pacific near Philippine Sea
43. Eye sockets/Turkey
44. Above body up pull/Cuba
45. Generative organs/North of New Zealand
46. Etheric Solar Plexus/Libya
47. Jawbone/West Canada
48. Ankles/near east coast Argentina
49. Leg arteries/Pacific equator
50. Spinal vertebrae/Near Bering sea
51. Pelvic fascia/Arctic circle
52. Intestines/ocean near Angola
53. Efferent arm nerves/Algeria
54. Islands/Bermuda triangle
55. Leg lymph fluid/Mongolia
56. Etheric nose/Mexico
57. Scurum/Sri Lanka
58. Etheric hands/NW USA
59. Brain blood flow/Guatemala
60. Abdominal muscles/Greenland
61. Eye substance/S. New Zealand
62. Wrist nerves/Canadian Atlantic Islands
63. Ribs/Pacific Atlantic Circle



Every night, end your evening with a prayer. Every morning start your first waking moment with a prayer that “*You align with the laws of the God of Our Lord Jesus that all evil be destroyed in you*” and say it with all desire, all will and all intention; not like a milquetoast but like a powerful person who has decided to align with God.

Every time you start hearing the babbling devil’s advocate arguments of “Why is my life so hard” or “Why do I have this to deal with” or “Why don’t I have more of this or less of that” you decide instead to trust God and give thanks for what you have and give thanks that you have somehow been chosen. “*Many are called but few are chosen.*” Somehow you have been chosen to be an intercessor for humanity. Give thanks.

Whether you have met that goal perfectly or not is between you and God and the reasons for why you have or have not is between you and God. We have reached a time when I am not supposed to confront you so much with any flaws. I am merely to give you the guidelines and you are supposed to integrate them. You are to a point where you are supposed to be adults in the spiritual sense and not children asking their momma if their pants are wet. Sometimes you know anyway.



You have got most of the matter that you need. Actually, The Prophet’s Story with the simple, simple things in there like the Anti-Christ Laws versus True God Laws hold the **key**.

Key Reasons for Losing Etheric Substance Chart

The **Reasons for Losing Ether Substance Chart** is also in there.

The Prophet’s Story holds more dynamic information than Virtues, Laws and Powers even though it is a smaller book and it *seems* to be a story. It actually has more potential for people to change. That is why they blocked it by not sending it out. They probably spent 3-4 thousand dollars on anti-ads and disclaimers saying the book is no longer available. Of course they picked up orders and they threw them in the trash, too. Maybe if the police go there, they will find a box of orders for The Prophet’s Story.

But whatever it is, the dark forces didn’t win. We are victorious and we give thanks for that. What time is it? Ok I would like to end with our standard prayers and then let’s have lunch and you will have to leave around noon. I would suggest leaving an hour and a half early just for good measure. If you leave at 1:30 that would be ok?

(Break in Tape)

....disorder had not been destroyed. But by your coming today, and I am sorry, I am working with my throat aperture a great deal in other planes so it is starting to get hoarse, but by our meeting together and uniting in desire, intention and will, a great deal of disorder has fallen by the wayside that will benefit all of humanity....the hold on the hearts and minds and memory of God is in this room now.....

God sends like angels to bring downline forces and powers to us, or to hand us a bit of energy, or to give us a bit of [--]. We are not worthy of course, to kiss the hem of His gown and yet we *are* worthy if we are impeccable to bow before Him at a distance and to get the glorious shining emanation upon our crowns filled with the reverence and joy that there is Law, there is Order in the universe. They are telling us there are people and beings who struggle to align with that, and there will be more.

They are not to be lost in the world of Chaos but to be held in the arms of the Law of our God, of our Lord Jesus. For that we give thanks now and forever more and we vow constancy, we vow trust. Even though as St Paul said: “*Now we see through a glass darkly, as time goes on we shall see face to face*” more and more truth.

You can measure the amount of Truth that you are willing to see on the aperture scale

“Are you willing to see 100% of what is being offered you?”

“Are you willing to see 25%?”

I would say that Fo is willing to see 70%; Cel is willing to see 90%; B is willing to see 100%; C is willing to see 80%; Si is willing to see 60%; A is willing to see 90%. So pray for any gaps in that, that you be courageous enough to open up any of that that you have not seen. Realize that **courage** is merely an unselfish decision to act upon what is true. That a lack of courage merely means selfishness on some level to not want to see truth because it implies you must act on it.

You can measure how aligned; if seeing and acting are two sides of the same coin then:

“How aligned am I?”;

“How much have I acted upon what I have seen?”

“How willing am I today to act upon what I see?”

Cel is willing 100%, B is willing 100%, C is willing 100%, Si is willing 100% but then again, you are not *seeing* everything. So you are willing to act upon how much you are willing to see. You still need to see more and be willing to act upon that as well. A is willing 95%.

Pray that you not be separated between seeing and acting between the dream and the wake.

Pray that you be all one, holy, wholly, whole that seeing and acting is one concise unit of mechanism

So that your power increase, so that your purity increase, so that you become truly unselfish in the highest sense of beingness so that you become a perfect servant and a perfect receiver of divine knowledge to the level of which you are prepared.

God does not insist that you see more than you can bear. If you think you cannot bear it, it means you are indulgent. God does not give you more to see than He expects you to act upon! He knows that all courage is His, and He gives you His courage to act with nobility and precision on the physical realm, the mental realm and the spiritual realm. And what He asks you to do, you must do or you are splitting your seeing and acting apart so that you have opened yourself up to darkness.

Pray *“That you keep the alignment at least that you have today, when you are among people who are less aligned.”*

“That your alignment increase in beauty and solidification so that your seeing and acting is one smooth unit without devil’s advocate argument trying to convince you that ‘You need that’ or ‘Someone else needs this or that.’”

But merely Pray: “God, what do you ask of me? I am your servant” and you act. You ask God to see your path brightly illuminated by the Divine Breath and then you follow the path that God has illuminated. Should you stray, then you have done so satanically and you have no one to blame but yourself.

Pray *“That you not forget these teachings, that you obey them so as to [---] yourself.”*

There is no just appeasing your personal desire for spiritual knowledge. There is only knowledge in service in the sight of God. You cannot know something without serving. That is part of the plan of God. God needs workers. He does not need people who are intellectual dilettantes, he needs workers. He needs people who are brave enough to see and brave enough to act.

And He has chosen you and you have chosen Him. I don’t think He takes being jilted lightly. His vengeance is as real as his mercy and he does not take being jilted lightly. The Lord God is a jealous God. Remember that? He wants you completely. He does not want half of you go to satan and half to Him. He wants you to be with Him, and with Him you have all power and all glory, all peace and all joy no matter what may befall you in the eyes of the world.

You may not be asked to give anything up, like Joseph of Arimathea, you may lead a full life, a long life without traumatic struggles or you may be asked to suffer mentally or physically or something like that as other saints. You may be asked to be joyous and to have little suffering because your path may be of a different sort. Whatever your path must be, give thanks and do not argue with God by entertaining the dark forces in your heads and bodies.

With our time here I suggest that you try to keep the sense of being one with God and I would rather we didn’t watch any TV or read the paper just yet because I don’t want pollute this time of solidification with external events. I would like for us to just be together and have some lunch and have it be a reverential time without any outside influences, especially.

We can put on our code song in The Colors of the Day album--that is always soothing and consolidate what you have learned in the last three days.

END OF SIDE B:

END OF CONFERENCE

ALSO SEE: 1996 MEXICO CONFERENCE AUDIO TAPES Anonymous
1997 MAINE CONFERENCE AUDIO TAPES Anonymous
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE in FIVE VOLUMES 1996-

CHARTS (Only) FOR DECEMBER CONFERENCE, 1995

Chart Lists (3 pages)

Old Charts We Need To Use: (Iridology) Eye Chart in the Book Body Illustrations

Add To The To-Do Charts

Alter Frequency/Complexity
Entice and Destroy
Adjust Pressure of Envelope
Pull In Pivotal Points
Shift Awareness/Consciousness
to See and Interpret
Close Navel

Blast with the Name of God
Use God's Force (Like Name of God)
To Pop Out/Neutralize
Check on the True God Scale
for Appropriateness of an Action/Event
Practice Changing Past (See New Chart page 113)

New Problems:

Demonic Voices with Cases:
Check Flesh To Flesh on all 10 Levels
Resonating With Whole Body
Locking Eyes (Check 10 Point Rings and Links)
Contamination due to Links with Others
Check Flesh Resonation on the True God Scale
Check Heart for Invisible Anti-Christ Lines/
% Satanic
Demon Time Shroud

Check Contamination that is throwing off
the Readings
Vaporizing in Death Time
Prana Lines Out to Animals
Demons of Destruction
Abnormal Shroud Holy/Evil
Occurring Event Holy/Evil Pressure
CHECK NAVEL SHADOW
CHECK LAW BLIND SPOT

PRAY:

That one's Prana Container becomes totally pure and intact.
That we be shown in dreams, through Virtues, Laws and The Prophet's Story our weaknesses.

Practice this and know when something is wrong, Pray:

For physical or emotional pain if you are going against God's will
For deliverance from satanic body parts
A person has to desire and pray to break links to our holy name and from our own errors and acknowledge as errors,
or we will never be free.
Implore for Intercession above Lot's Door
To know... to Help... to Avoid...

Prana Envelope Problems

Rupture
Sexual Contamination
Visualization
Resonation
Physical Assault
Contamination
Choosing Against Law/Virtue
Ruptured Prana Envelope

Inverted Prana Case (Check %)
Contaminates on Inverted Prana Case
Check % of Degeneration and
Resiliency of Prana Case
Check Curse Shroud (Affects Readings)
Check Vampires
Check % Caused by Self Curse

Measure MAXIMUM SIZE CHART % of Open of whole body
Check Ability to Regenerate Prana Pools
Check Vampire Lines to Steal Regeneration Ability (Animals Lines also)

Likelihood of Death Measurement

1. Number of Death Spirits on Sternum
2. Prana Case/Substance (% remaining)
3. Regeneration Pool Abilities
4. High level spiritual forces that are pushing a Death Event Holy/Evil

Time Problems

Fallen Being Intercessor Contamination
Pustules associated with ex-students
Infected Rupture

Uninfected Rupture
Gazing/Grabbing/Looking/Diffusing

Seeing Chart: Gazing...Grabbing...Looking...Diffusing

Types Of Time

Parallel Worlds In NOW... Advancement...Neutral...Limbo...Gone...God's...Man's...

Lot's Door

Close...Open: To Remove	Close in other person
Hades Link (Pineal/Groin)	Nasal Septum Link
Throat	Black Kundalini Link
Check which doors are Open	% of Degeneration of Prana Case
Measure with MAXIMUM SIZE CHART % of open with whole Body Cocoon	

5 Major Hell Doorways: R Hand...L Hand...R Foot...L Foot...Navel

What is Happening:

HEALING....DESTROYING....DESTROYED
TIME....INVISIBLE....GONE....SATANIC....FALSE GOD....TRUE GOD
GUILT SQUEEZE....SATANIC SQUEEZE
HOLY BEING USING STRENGTH.....HOLY BEING USING WEAKNESS

Process of BEING to Remove Evil:

1. By "Being" one becomes a pipeline to evil;
2. One must cut off the holy pipeline from above;
3. Show the evil a glimpse of power (as food);
4. By thinking thoughts so foul, one can open the cocoon like a demon orgasm;
5. Close the cocoon around them and destroy by own holy resonation.

BEING: uses the spirit aspect and can be done at a distance

STALKING: uses the physical body, mind and thoughts

HOW TO CHANGE THE MEGA-AKASHA MEMORY *or*
ALTERING PAST MEMORY OF PARTICIPANTS TO BRING HEALING TO TODAY

1. Imagine Mega Akasha

- As rings on a rainbow that fade out as they grow distant.
- We have formed legions of rings to the past, it is like sound fading, but the past never leaves.
- The beginning and the end of each creation is a haunting noise of what was before.

2) Alter the PERCEPTUAL MEMORY

- By changing the informational sequence (like changing a punch hole card).
- If you alter the memories, you can alter events
(Because many things that happen now is due to what people REMEMBER in the past)
- Can heal psychological injuries this way, by changing the body's impression of the event.
- The intensity of the event relates to the size of the holes in memory card, and is part of OMENS;
- When the Holy Beings enlarge the holes of an event to cause one to notice it especially.

3) Pray to alter the Informational Sequence Card System for self.

4) Increase....Shrink Size of Hole

- Or erase the holes so as to forget.
- As with Don Juan: forgetting personal history was the most important way to increase energy and to be powerful as a spiritual warrior.

5) Alter the position of the Holes on the Data Card.

6) Finally: LINK THE PAST WITH NOW:

- By impressing on the body tissues: one increases or decreases ones memory.

ON THE CHART

Shrink Screen Diameter of Vision...
Enlarge Screen Diameter of Vision...
Change Direction of Vision

Blind Spot Removal:

1. Pray: to see the blind spot (on body part). Go back to that TIME AND SPACE to know what it is.

Find:

The CORE (the time of manifestation)

The CASE (the links of you with other)

The FALLEN BEING at the core

With high level fallen beings one can't burn and freeze as they are not what you have made; they are above that level.

Look at the new CONE CHART and

a) CHECK the level of power needed to remove it;

b) CHECK the level of power it is IN. (May be different);

c) PRAY to be aligned with that level of power to remove the evil which is trying to take over;

d) PRAY the holy beings come through you to blast the vessel (self/other)

2. One must destroy the COMPLETE MANIFESTATION of the blind spot. This includes:

The mobius

10 pyramid points

Demon cases on each point

Nest of demons inside the egg shell

A well-developed demon has to be destroyed on all 10 points and all cases.

3. DO: FREQUENCY CHANGE:

By entraining with it on different levels of manifestation and pulling it towards death.

--Dissonance point:

4. HEAL the blind spot hole which is now a VACUUM.

-Blind spots may need to be healed in sequence to each other.

-Unless one accepts the healing on one, one may not accept on another.

NIGHT AND DAY:

Check: The body parts (especially the eyes, nose, etc.) for

Purity of Desire, Will and Intention on the True God Scale.

If you are not aligned:

Pray To know why you are resonating with the grid and check the Grid Chart.

To align with the laws of our Lord Jesus and that all evil be destroyed. Do this with powerful choice.

Trust God and give thanks for what we have and for being chosen to be intercessors for humanity.

To be opened to what is offered.

To not be separated between seeing and acting, the dreaming and waking self.

That all of oneself be holy, wholly, whole and that seeing and acting be one mechanism of great power,
great purity, great unselfishness.

That we be a perfect servant and receptacle of divine knowledge.

That we keep the alignment of today when we are out among those that are less aligned.

Ask God what do you ask of me? I am your servant.

Our path is lit by the holy beings. Follow the path, to stray is satanic. Do not forget these teachings. Obey them so as to change oneself and the world.

Pray: Only for knowledge and service in the plan of God and give thanks for our path.

IF YOU KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON, THE FALLEN BEING KNOWS AS WELL.
THE HOLY BEINGS MAY DO A "TRICK"

PRAY to be only shown the things you are supposed to act upon, or it would wear you down.

ACTING: *One must see things to make a maneuver independently.
Every time one sees, one has an obligation to act.
Do not be fearful of seeing due to the lack of courage to act.
To act is granted by God and one's own impeccability.
If one is able to act, then one may see grandly.
One should have the courage to match SEEING THROUGH ACTION.*

Fallen angels act wrongly when they see. God guides us, though it may seem incredible. But this attribute is what makes a saint ("To follow God no matter what the world thinks"). Be willing to be persecuted "Whatever Thou wilt, I will do". With humility, service, love of God's Plan and one's part in God's Plan, we will not suffer. Look at the role model of Christ.

PRAY: *To remove evil, to not recreate it, to vow to see and act as God wills.*

PRAY: *That one's courage is as grand as one's sight, and one's ability to act will match one's sight.*

TRUST IN GOD: *and one will never lack vision, courage, or ability to act appropriately though it may seem mysterious and in unusual forms.*

PRAY: *As King David that we survive and our enemies be destroyed.*

PRAY:

*-For a seed of passion for God
-That our lower will be destroyed to go forth to do God's Will
-That our wrong intention be destroyed under the heel of Jesus
-That we be destroyed in Christ to become a part of Christ
-For the courage to match our vision to see rightly
-For the courage to act to our vision
-Be willing to receive from God above a little core of heavenly Passion/Will/Holy Intention to do God's Plan:
A Holy Trinity of power to receive and eat as communion.*

KEYNOTE:

*What you see you have a responsibility to act upon.
If one chooses not to see, one is choosing lies.
If one chooses not to act on what is seen, one is satanic.
As our vision increases with these teachings, we will have greater power to act upon the spiritual forces within and without.
We can't pray to not see, that is satanic and causes spiritual blindness and spiritual death.
What causes one to fall is a refusal to see, and a refusal to act appropriately on what one knows. We are not given to see what is unbearable. People may whine, but it is not done.*

The ability to bear great vision without despair brings great power to change what you see. Only if we dare to see without despair, God wants to show you. We need to bear great vision to survive physically and mentally. Bearing up is adapting and endurance.

NEW PROBLEMS

demonic voices with cases
 -check flesh to flesh on all 10 levels
 resonating with whole body
 locking eyes (check 10 point rings and links
 contamination due to links with others
 check flesh resonance on True God Scale
 check heart for invisible anti-Christ lines/% satani.
 check contamination that is throwing off readings
 demon time shroud
 vaporizing in death time
 prana lines out to animals
 demons of destruction
 abnormal shroud holy/evil
 occurring event holy /evil pressure
 CHECK NAVEL SHADOW
 CHECK LAW BLIND SPOT

ADD TO TO DO'S

alter frequency/complexity
 entice and destroy
 adjust pressure of envelope
 pull in pivotal points
 shift awareness/consciousness to see and interpret
 close navel
 blast with Name of God
 use God's Force (like Name of God) to pop out/neutralize
 check on True God Scale for appropriateness of an action/event
 practice changing past (see new chart)

BLIND SPOT REMOVAL:

1. Pray: to see the blind spot (on body part) to go back
 space to know what it is. Find:
 the CORE (the time of manifestation)
 the CASE (the links of you with other)
 the FALLEN BEING at the core
 With high level fallen beings one can't burn/freeze, as they are not what you
 have made, they are above that level. Look at the new Cone Chart and
 a) check the level of power needed to remove it.
 b) check the level of power it is in. (May be different)
 c) PRAY to be aligned with that level of power to remove the evil which is
 trying to take over
 d) PRAY the holy beings come through you to blast vessel (self/other)
2. One must destroy the complete manifestation of the blind spot. This
 includes:
 the mobius
 10 pyramid points
 demon cases on each point
 nest of demons inside the egg shell
 - a well developed demon has to be destroyed on all 10 points and all
 cases.
3. DO:
 Frequency change: entraining with it on different levels of
 manifestation and pull it toward death.
 Dissonance point:
4. HEAL the blind spot hole which is now a vacuum.
 - Blind spots may need to be healed in sequence to each other. Unless one
 accepts the healing on one, one may not accept on another.

IF YOU KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON, THE FALLEN BEING KNOWS AS WELL.
 THE HOLY BEINGS MAY DO A "TRICK"

PRAY: to be only shown the things you re supposed to act upon, or
 it would wear you down.

ACTING: One must see thing s to make a maneuver independently. Every
 time one sees, one has an obligation to act. Do not be fearful of seeing due
 to the lack of courage to act.

To act is granted by god and one's own impeccability. If one is able
 to act, then on e may see grandly. One should have the courage to match
Seeing through Action.

Fallen angels act wrongly when they see. God guides us, thought it
 may seem incredible. But this attribute is what makes a saint (to follow God
 no matter what the world thinks). Be willing to be persecuted "whatever
 Thou wilt, I will do". With humility, service, love of God's Plan and one's
 part in God's Plan, we will not suffer. Look at the role model of Christ.

NIGHT AND DAY:

CHECK the body parts (especially the eyes, nose, etc.) for purity of Desire.
 Will, and Intention on the True God Scale. If you are not aligned:

Lot's Door

close/open to remove
 close in other person
 Hades link (pineal/groin)
 5 major hell doorways:
 r hand, l hand, r foot, l foot, navel ??
 nasal septum link
 throat
 black kundalini link
 check which doors are open
 measure with MAXIMUM SIZE CHART
 % of degeneration of prana case
 % of open with whole body cocoon

HEALING DESTROYING DESTROYED

TIME INVISIBLE GONE SATANIC FALSE GOD TRUE GOD

GUILT SQUEEZE/SATANIC SQUEEZE

HOLY BEING USING STRENGTH : HOLY BEING USING WEAKNESS

Process of Being to remove evil :

1. by "being" one becomes a pipeline to evil
2. one must cut off the holy pipe line from above
3. show the evil a glimpse of power (as food)
4. by thinking thoughts so foul, one can open the cocoon like a demon
 orgasm
5. close the cocoon around them and destroy by own holy resonance.

BEING: uses the spirit aspect and can be done at a distance

STALKING: uses the physical body, mind and thoughts

LIKELIHOOD OF DEATH MEASUREMENT

1. number of death spirits on sternum
2. prana case/substance (% left)
3. regeneration pool abilities
4. high level spiritual forces that are pushing a death event
 holy/evil

Time problems

fallen being intercessor contamination
 pustules associated with ex-students
 infected rupture
 uninfected rupture
 gazing/grabbing/looking/diffusing

PRANA ENVELOPE PROBLEMS

rupture
 sexual contamination
 visualization
 resonance
 physical assault
 contamination
 choosing against law/virtue
 ruptured prana envelope
 inverted prana case (check %)
 Contaminates on inverted prana case
 check % of degeneration of prana case
 measure MAXIMUM SIZE CHART % of open of whole body
 check curse shroud (affects readings)
 check vampires
 check % caused by self curse
 check resiliency
 check ability to regenerate prana pools
 check vampire lines to steal regeneration ability (animals line
 s also)

CONF. 95

Types of Time

parallel worlds in NOW
 Advancement...

neutral
 limbo
 gone
 God's
 man's

Seeing chart?

gazing
 grabbing
 looking
 diffusing

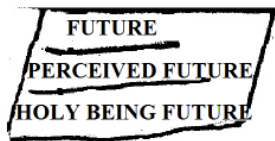
**HOW TO CHANGE THE MEGA-AKASHA MEMORY
OR****ALTERING PAST MEMORY OF PARTICIPANTS TO
BRING HEALING TO TODAY**

- (1.) Imagine mega akasha are rings on a rainbow that fade out as they
 grow distant
 - we have formed legions of rings to the past, like sound fading, but the
 past never leaves.
 - the beginning and the end of each creation is a haunting noise of what
 was before.
- (2.) Alter the perceptual memory by changing the informational sequence
 (like changing a punch hole card)
 - If you alter the memories, you can alter events, because many things that
 happen now is due to what people remember in the past
 - Can heal psychological injuries this way, by changing the body's
 impression of the event.
 - The intensity of the event relates to the size of the holes in memory card,
 and is part of OMENS: when the Holy Beings enlarge the holes of an event
 to cause one to notice it especially.
- (3.) Pray to alter the card system for self.
- (4.) Increase/shrink size of holes
 - or erase the holes so as to forget. As with Don Juan: forgetting personal
 history was the most important way to increase energy and to be powerful
 as a spiritual warrior
- (5.) Alter the position of the holes on the data card
- (6.) Finally: LINK THE PAST WITH NOW: by impressing on the body tissues,
 one increases or decreases ones memory.

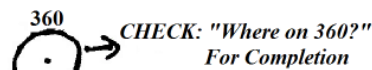
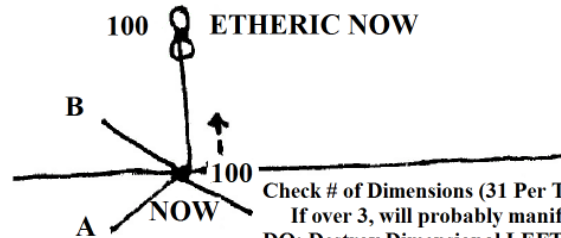
CHART

SHRINK SCREEN DIAMETER OF VISION
 ENLARGE SCREEN DIAMETER OF VISION
 CHANGE DIRECTION OF VISION

Place on Right Side (Page one of two)



INTERVIEW...EMOTIONS...THOUGHTS...ACTS...
 SPEECH...WRITTEN...RECORDED (Video/Audio/Photo)...
 PLANS...WILLED DESIRES...DARK FORCE CLOUDS...
 ACTIVE PLANS...RADIONIC CLOUD...STRESS...
 HORMONES...HOLY BEING EGOIC WARNING

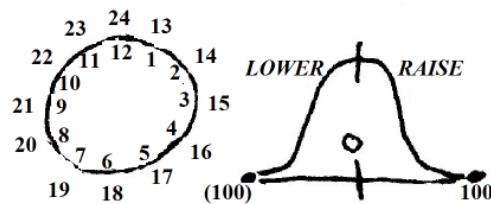


LEFT/RIGHT/COMMUNICATIVE

NOW -0- (Dimensions)
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16
 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28
 29 30 31

JAN	JULY
FEB	AUG
MAR	SEPT
APR	OCT
MAY	NOV
JUNE	DEC

↑	1999
	98
	97
2010	96
9	95
8	94
7	93
6	92
5	91
4	1990
3	
2	
1	
↓	2000



ABCDEFGHIJKLMNO
 PQRSTUVWXYZ

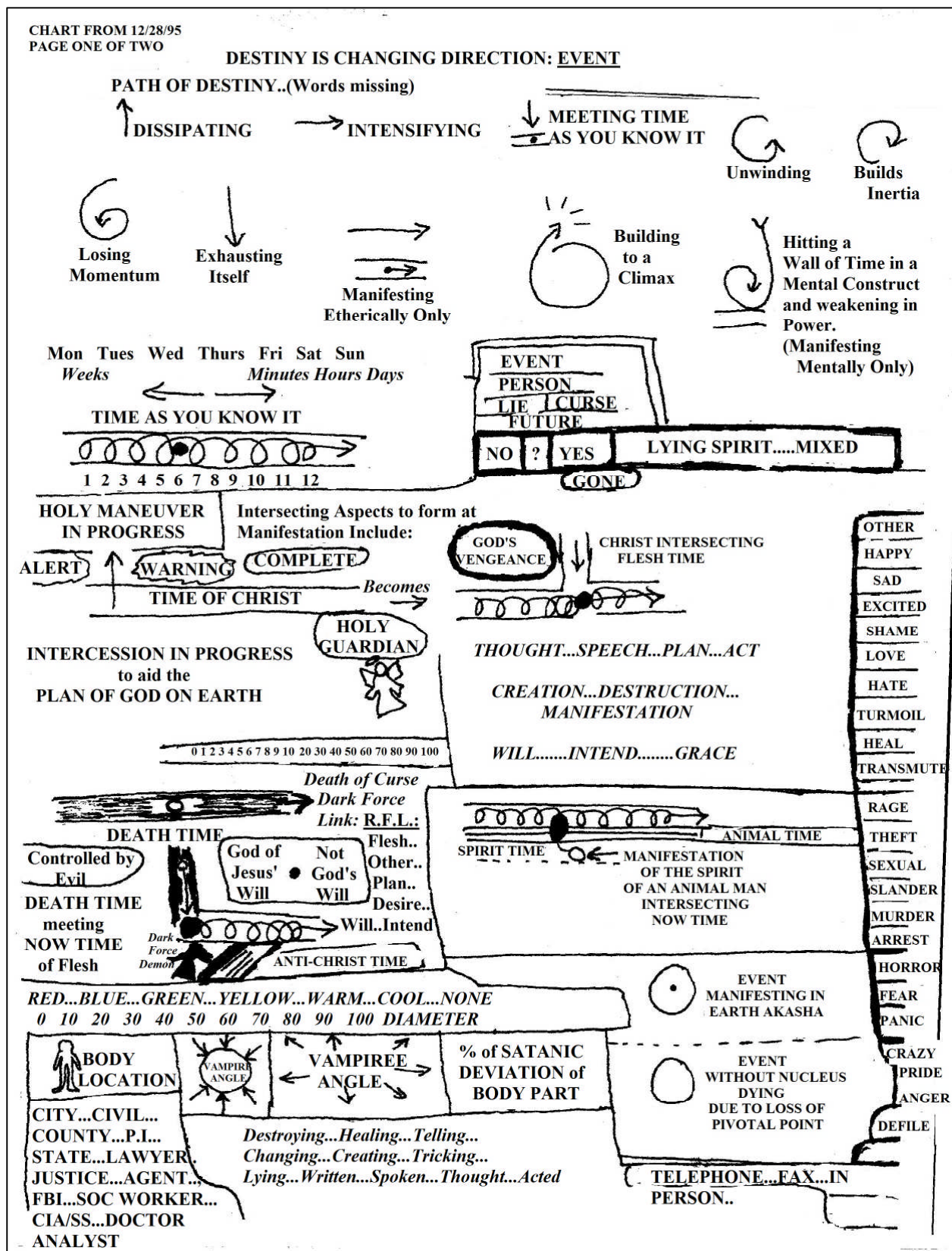
TO MAKE PARALLEL TIME OCCUR

- Change events through addressing something to CAUSES to change them.
- Destroy Dimensional Links one by one.
- Creating New Causes
- Pull Event into Different Time Manifestation

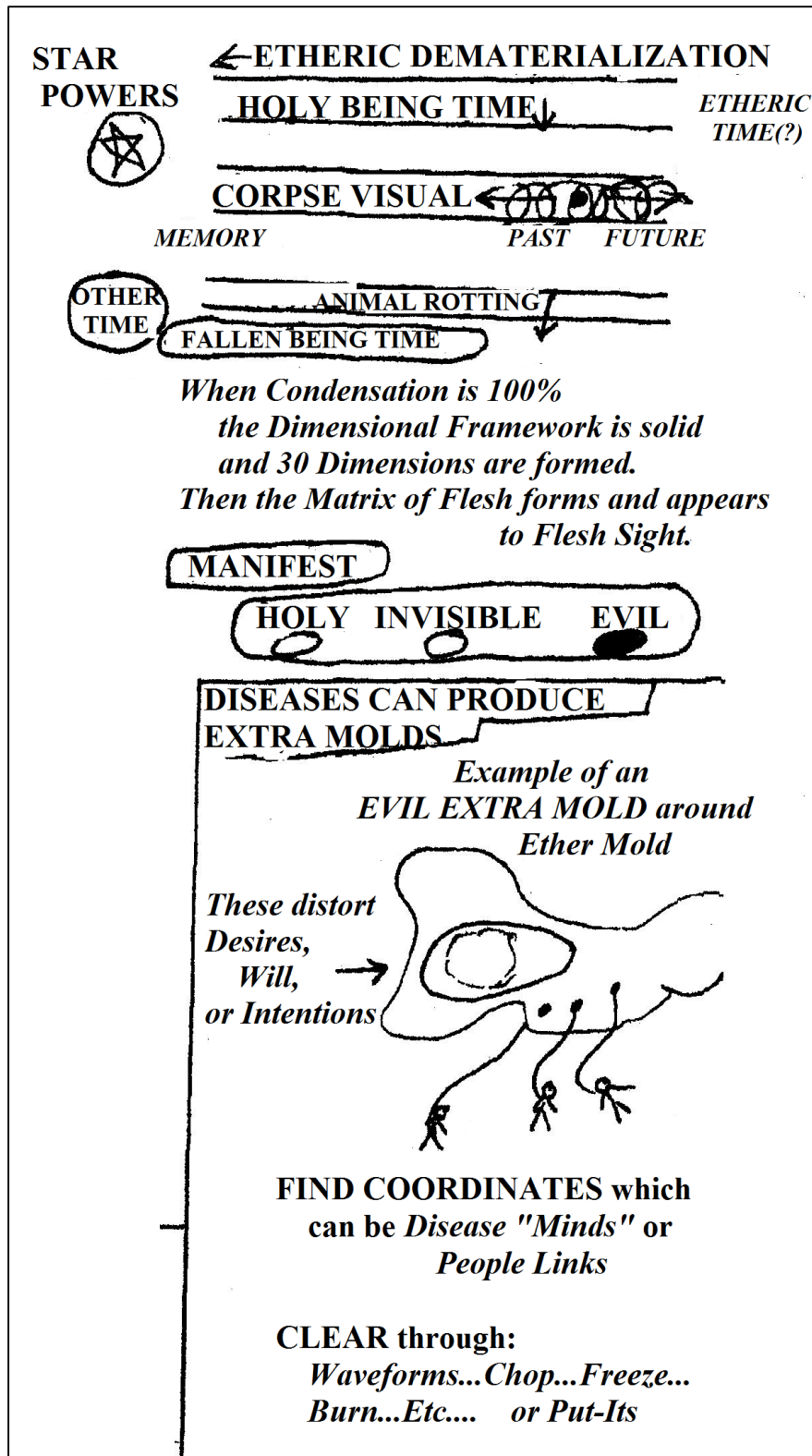
DO:

- Count # of EVENTS from same Event CAUSES
- Count # of CAUSES per Event
- Count # of Sternum DEATH SPIRITS on Dimensions
- Check % of ETHERIC BODY Remaining

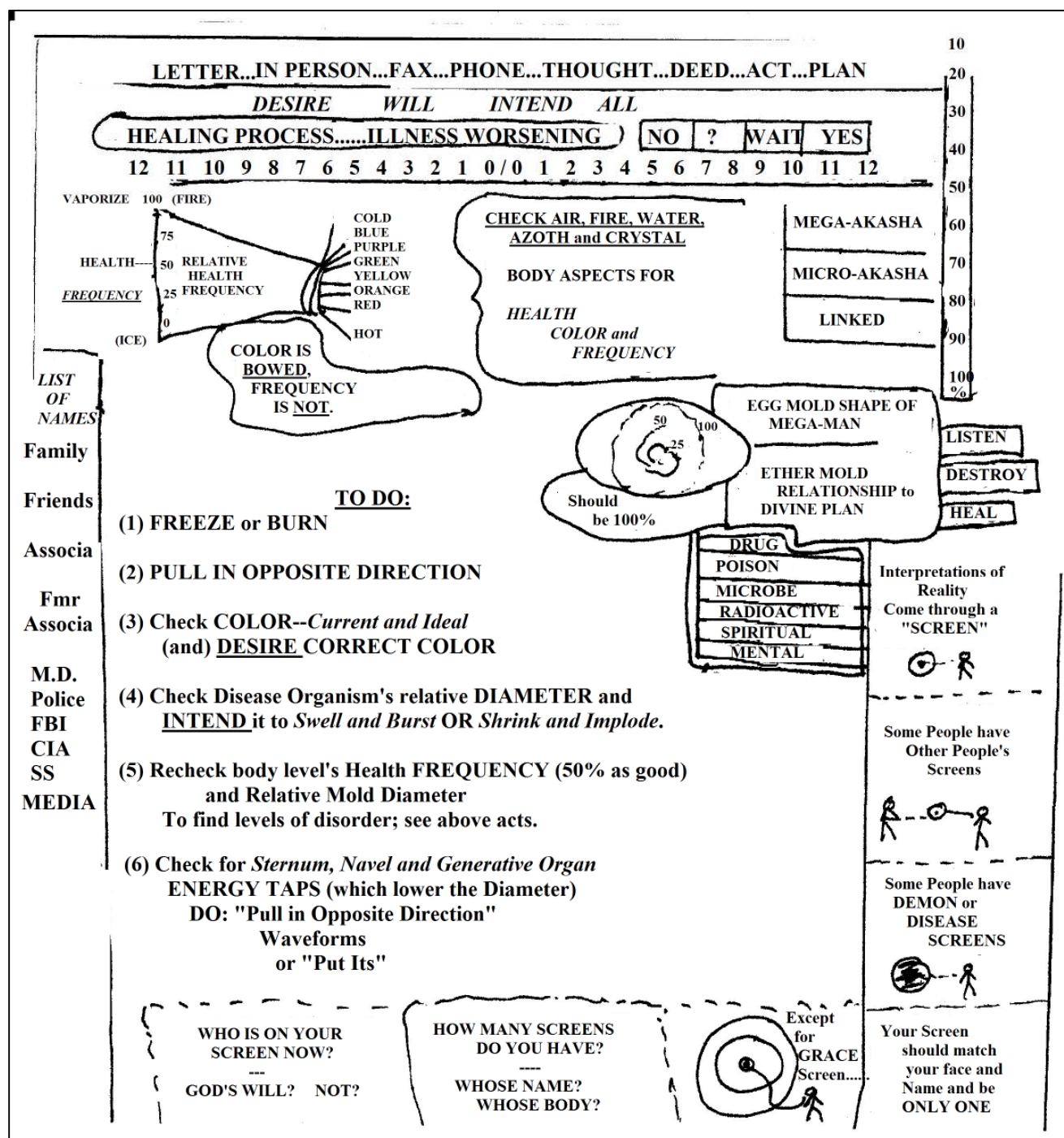




Place on right side (Page one of two)



Place on left side (page two of two)



↑Add to SCREEN LIST:

3...2...1 Events

Creation

Demon Screen

Humanoid Screen

Holy Daemon Screen

APPENDIX

Prayer List; Prayer to Align with Law; St. Michael's Prayer

PRAYER LIST

DOWSE WHICH PRAYER WOULD APPLY TO YOUR CURRENT SITUATION

Make sure to lead the prayers with "Not my will but Thine, oh Lord" and vow that if you are in error in dowsing, that you get a strong response on the dowsing list at the bottom to alert you.)

- 1) To correct all intercession errors and their effects.
2. To remove effects that have occurred from wrong prayers, and to be forgiven for trying to bargain with God. If by such prayer bargaining I have contacted fallen beings, I ask that my errors be corrected, while I promise to not bargain with high powers again.
3. To strengthen personal Will that is aligned with God's and to be guided where to direct that Will now, even if I don't consciously know what I am doing, in order to remove all obstacles that are blocking purification.
4. To destroy all malefic habits, assumptions and false beliefs...and to destroy the effects that such habits, assumptions and beliefs have caused.
5. To destroy the cause of all dark force screens intersecting mine.
6. To remove all human and animal portals into hells, Hades, purgatory, or evil people connections...direct or indirect.
7. To destroy the cores of all evil awarenesses that are contaminating others.
8. To close all energy sources that are allowing evil to interfere with God's plan.
9. To destroy all links to bodies that each evil awareness possesses.
- 10 To destroy all substance connections to and from people or animals who are linked with evil.
11. Pray that all evil automatons be disabled from doing harm.
12. Pray to remove all residual patterns of spiritual contaminations.
13. Pray for deliverance from all evil that is within and without.
14. Pray for divine intervention to lead my spirit to the correct prayer for purification or removal of the cause of my spiritual suffering if it be within Law.
15. Pray for closure of all bottomless pits of disorder and for closure to all portals to other pits, bubbles and chaos doors.
16. Pray for removal of all evil incarnate influence lines, direct or indirect.
17. Pray for the removal of all curses that are meant to interfere with God's plan.
18. Pray for removal of all vampirism to or from all people and animals.
19. Pray that all evil doers be unable to summon dark forces, and those that have been invited be destroyed.
- 20 Pray to defer to the wisdom of the Holy Judges as to the process and outcome of purification.
21. Pray to be destroyed in any way the Divine Powers see fit if I should align with fallen Beings and become dangerous to the fulfillment of God's plan.
22. Pray for the removal of all carnality, greed, envy, hatred for hierarchy, hate or lack of love, false pride, lies and lying spirits.
23. Pray for the removal of causes of all evil screens in this building.
24. Pray for trust in God, Divine Faith and Hope, perseverance and strength.

FROM THE HOLY BEINGS TO YOU:

<i>Prayer Granted</i>	<i>Wrong prayer</i>	<i>Try other wording</i>	<i>Defer to Judges</i>
<i>Wait</i>	<i>More layers surfacing</i>	<i>Divine Intercession in Progress</i>	<i>Prayer denied (research reason)</i>
<i>Research problem</i>		<i>Use Waveforms...Put-Its...Other</i>	<i>Prayer against Law</i>
<i>Remove assumptions-belief blocks first.</i>		<i>Quit bargaining or desiring an answer.</i>	
<i>Get out of polluted vicinity or away from person.</i>			
<i>You can clear this on your own if you straighten up and fly right and quit whining.</i>			
<i>Use your WILL to clear problem while asking for guidance for the direction of Will.</i>			
<i>You are too disharmonious to pray and must do clearing first and settle down.</i>			

PRAY TO:

KNOW Events...Problem...Other	TO SEE	TO BE DELIVERED FROM EVIL
FOR HARMONY	OTHER	GOD'S WILL....NOT GOD'S WILL

PRAYER CHART ADDITIONS

1. Destroy all evil names behind person's image.
2. Destroy all satanic bargains in me or affecting me.
3. Remove all white keys from evil doers. (Keys are like anchors which are put into another to use their energy).
4. Remove causes of vampire feeder portals, cores and effects.
5. Destroy all Evil Eyes, Teeth or Vestigial Organs.
6. Destroy all evil that I am now sensing and its causes.
7. Remove the protection that the evil ones have.
8. Destroy crazed Tisunal Beings.
9. Remove reproductive cores and food sources.
10. Pray for the desire/will to overcome weaknesses or obsessions, to do something or to be holy.

PRAYER TO ALIGN WITH LAW

In the name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. I ask the Holy Spirit to remove all darkness and defiance to Universal law and order from every level of my being.

May my very being radiate the understanding that God is merciful and just; that the universe was created with spiritual polarity and gender; that cause and effect is always operating; that whatever manifests above will likely manifest below; that there is an objective reality in the world apart from any I would create, that by clinging to the physical form I move away from my soul but that by aligning myself with Logic Truth and Law I may manifest holiness in my physical form; that movement, vibration, and change are constants in this universe and thus to be in harmony I must welcome changes in my lower form no matter what they entail.

I recognize that hierarchy is inherent in the spiritual world and I submit myself to service and devotion to that hierarchy. I seek spiritual transformation rather than the physical effects of spiritual healing. I ask that the Holy Spirit help me align my emotions and thoughts with that which is holy and not with the earth thoughtform grids. I am committed to using my spiritual knowledge daily so that my physical form will align with holiness. I ask that the Holy Spirit tune every fiber of my being to resonate with holiness in pattern and frequency, that the Holy Spirit reveal my path in each season, in each hour of the day, in every facet of my being, so that I might follow God's laws in the physical, mental, and spiritual realms.

I ask that the Holy Spirit fill me with the wisdom and intelligence of God, with divine love and with the will and power to fulfill the plan of God. Give me unwavering strength so that my work in the world reveals the beauty and harmony of the Divine Plan. Give me guidance, sound judgment, holy desire, sobriety, joy, and the ability to reason so that I may fully ascend to the higher virtues and multiply the glory of God on the face of the earth. Grant that I remain rooted in the New Heaven and New Earth from which I draw strength so that all my virtues shall flower. I vow to tread the path of right understanding, right thought, right speech, right action, right livelihood, right effort, right mindfulness and right concentration. I pray that my lower and higher selves unite so they might engender ever increasing circles of holiness around me.

I ask that all lower self-ties or resonations with any person, place, thing or idea be removed so that I might be truly whole and purified. Recognizing that all disharmonious thoughts or actions I engage in reflect in the macrocosm of the universe, I seek to live a life congruent with universal law and to be delivered from any food, substance, sex, material or romantic obsessions.

I pray to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and all the Holy Beings and Angels that help the alignment and service of those engaged in the spiritual quest for Truth, to help me purify in all directions, and to remove any disharmonies from the past, present or future, shielded or hidden, so I may better carry out the will of God.

God, lend me your strength so that I may face my weaknesses through submission to your will. I acknowledge that my own low will can do nothing unless it is aligned with Divine Will which is all strength. I ask that I be given no powers or comforts that I cannot resist; no pleasures, spiritual, mental, social, or physical that would lead me away from my soul.

I accept the ultimate truth of these universal principles and give thanks for the divine equanimity that springs from my spiritual practice. I don't know who I am or what reality is, but I know that God knows. I don't ask so much for comfort but to see rightly and to be given the strength to face what is True. I ask not to see selectively according to my personal whims, but ask for the courage to see completely according to the plan of God whether pleasing or painful. Dear God, please give me the strength to endure Truth so that I may lead me today on the path of Your Holy Plan. Thy will be done. Amen

The Lord's Prayer

Our Father which art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy Name.
Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will be done, on Earth as it is in Heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread and forgive us our trespasses
As we forgive those who trespass against us.
And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil.
For Thine is the Kingdom, and the Power, and the Glory,
Of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit
Now and always and unto the Ages of Ages. Amen

St. Michael's Sword

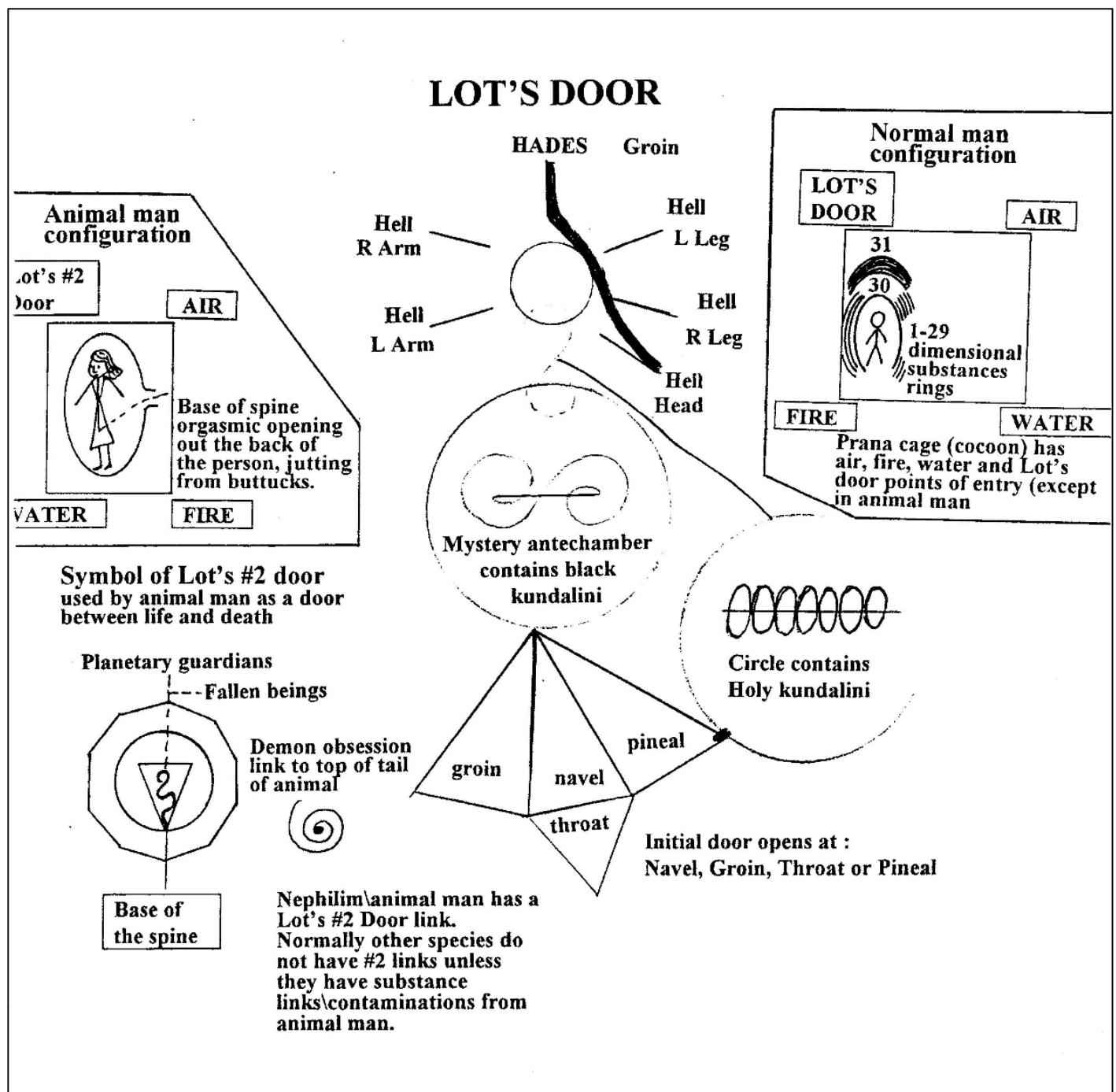
St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle.
Be our Protection against the wickedness and the snares of the Devil.
May God rebuke him, we humbly pray.
And do Thou, oh Prince of the Heavenly Host by the power of God
Thrust into hell satan and all evil spirits
Who wonder through the world for the ruin of Souls.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

Prayer of Virgin Mary

Oh Glorious Virgin Mary, Majestic Queen of Heaven
And Mistress of the Angels
Thou was given by God the commission
To crush the head of Satan.
Therefore we humbly beseech Thee.
Send forth the Heavenly Angels that under Thy command
They may seek out all evil spirits,
Engage them everywhere in battle
Curb their insolence
And hurl them back into the pits of hell.
Oh Mother of God
Send forth the holy angels to defend us.
And drive far from us the cruel foe.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

The 23rd Psalm

The Lord is my Shepard I shall not want
He maketh me to lie down in Green Pastures
He Leadeth me beside the Still Waters
He restoreth my Soul
He leadeth me in the Path of Righteousness
For His Name's sake.
Yea though I wander through the Valley
Of the Shadow of Death
I will fear no evil for Thou art with me.
Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me.
Thou preparest a table before me
In the presence of my enemies.
Thou anointest my head with oil. My cup runneth over.
Surely Goodness and Mercy shall follow me
all the days of my life and
I will dwell in the House of Lord forever and ever. Amen.



HOLY POWERS CHART

